

PC1/1 **DETAILS OF PUBLISHED WORKS IN** **CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER**

PC1/1/1 ***CRY, THE BELOVED COUNTRY***

Published Scribners, New York, 1948; Jonathan Cape, 1948

PC1/1/1/1 **Physical description of MSS:**

Bound photocopy of *Cry, the beloved country*.

Approximately 334pp., handwritten on sheets of paper varying in size and colour, on the whole very few corrections, unfamiliar S.A. words and place names are printed in the margins (for typist?), pages are dated and place where written noted, some penciled comments on opposite blank page (Aubrey & Marigold Burns), also comments by his wife - most of the suggestions have been acted upon.

- pg 2 Trondheim - 25/9/1946
- pg10 Trondheim - 25/9/1946
- inverted commas for dialogue have been rubbed out in preceding pages
- pg32 Halson - 29/9/1946
- pg39 Gothenburg - 30/9/1946
- pg50 Gothenburg - 30/9/1946
- pg 60 On the Sea, Gothenburg to London - 3/10/1946 (crossed out)
- pg 63 On the Sea, Gothenburg to London - 3/10/1946
- pg 74 Leicester - 7/10/1946
- pg 88 London - 17/10/1946
- pg 93 London - 19/10/1946
- pg 98B New York - 14/11/1946 (crossed out)
- pg 105 New York - 16/11/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 115 London - 19/11/1946
- pg 128 London - 27/11/1946
- pg 145 on verso of 132 - R.M.S. Queen Elizabeth - 10/11/1946
- pg 136 R.M.S. Queen Elizabeth - 10/11/1946
- pg 143 New York - 11/11/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 152 New York - 17/11/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 160 Washington - 23/11/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 168 Washington - 24/11/1946
- pg 196 New York - 28/11/1946
- pg 198 Oct 8
- pg 204B New York - 29/11/1946
- pg 204B Note by A.S. Paton (signed) saying he will check court procedures back in S.A.
- pg 208B New York - 30/11/1946
- pg 208 New York - 30/11/1946
- pg 212 New York - 30/11/1946
- pg 219 New York - 1/12/1946
- pg 238 New York - 6/12/1946
- pg 245 Houston - 15/12/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 256 Houston - 15/12/1946
- pg 166 verso of 256A - Washington - 22/11/1946

- pg 265 Grand Canyon - 17/12/1946
- pg 58 verso of 275A - Gothenburg - 1/10/1946
- pg 276 Grand Canyon - 18/12/1946
- pg 277 "614 Henry Hudson" A.S. Paton
- pg 287 San Fransisco - 24/12/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 283 verso of 289 - San Fransisco - 23/12/1946
- pg 297 San Fransisco - 27/12/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 307 San Fransisco - 28/12/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 317 San Fransisco - 29/12/1946 (renumbered)
- pg 323 verso of 291 - San Fransisco - 29/12/46 (renumbered)
- pg 324 verso of 324 renumbered pg 292 - San Fransisco - 27/12/1946
- pg 334 San Fransisco - 2/12/1946 (or Ottawa 22/11/1947) crossed out on verso of pages 170,190A, 191A and 315-319 is an account of Diepkloof. On page 190A is - "Chapter II May '38".

Listed below are the contents of folders which contain material relevant to *Cry, the beloved country*:

PC1/1/1/2-3 Reviews of *Cry, the beloved country* 1948

(Also see PC1/16 Reviews and articles on Alan Paton)

- USA reviews (buckram binding)
- UK and South African reviews (buckram binding)

PC1/1/1/4 Reviews of translations

(Also see PC1/16 Reviews and articles on Alan Paton)

- Reviews of *Cry, the beloved country* 1948-1951 USA and SA, incl in *Toch Journal*; promotional material
- Newspaper clippings and journal articles incl article in *Jewish Family Magazine* - 'A book with a moral'; review in *Jewish Morning Journal* ; and 'A story of sorrow and faith' by Mother Olivia Mary
- Reviews of German translation *Denn Sie sollen getröstet werden*
- French reviews
- Reviews of Dutch translation *Tranen over Johannesburg*
- Cuttings of events relating to the publication of *Cry, the beloved country* incl prizes and awards

PC1/1/1/5/1-49 Letters and cuttings

File of specially selected letters and cuttings from the *Cry, the beloved country* files by Paton for his autobiography includes:

- business letters and telegrams from Scribner's re the reception of *Cry, the beloved country*
- telegram from Korda for World Film Rights 4/03/1948
- telegram from Maxwell Anderson re theatre rights
- film rights given to Lion Films (Alexander Korda) and dramatic rights to Maxwell Anderson 30/04/48
- letters from Charles Scribner re the film and *Cry, the beloved country* sales 12/12/1948, 26/01/1948

- Letters re awards 1949:
 - Ainsfield Wolf Award 18/04/1949;
 - Newspaper Guild Page 1 award for literature, 1/04/1949 - 3/05/1949
 - Gutenberg Award for 1948
 Correspondence and documents from file marked 'Specially selected cuttings, letters etc'. The reviews have been moved to PC1/1/1/4 and letters to PC1/1/1/7:
 - Letter from Marshall Campbell 10/08/1949;
 - Resignation of Sir Robert Trengold
 - Photocopies of articles on training and detention Preston School of Industry
- 2 early photographs of Paton. See photograph collection.
- Articles on juvenile detention at Preston School of Industry

PC1/1/1/6-1/1-3

- Author's note re *Cry, the beloved country*
- Paton article for *Drum Magazine* 16/08/51

PC1/1/1/6-2 Royalties

- Royalties

PC1/1/1/7 Fan Mail 1948 - 1987

- Fan Mail 1948-1950
- Fan Mail and Paton's replies 1949-1951
- Fan Mail 1962 - 1980s incl student letters 1972 - 1987

PC1/1/1/8/1-33 Business letters incl correspondence with:

- Maxwell Anderson re dramatisation of *Cry, the beloved country* 15/03/1948 - 27/04/1949
- Annie Laurie Williams re M Anderson's agreement, 25/03/1948 - 3/05/1948
- Aubrey Burns 12/04/1949 - 13/04/1948
- Letter to Aubrey Burns from Paton to negotiate on Paton's behalf with Maxwell Anderson 12/04/1948 MSS

PC1/1/1/9 Business letters from file marked 'Business letters (not Scribner's nor Cape') incl correspondence with:

- Josephine Douglas, Felicia Komai, and Mr Appleton 14/12/1952 - 1954 incl Memo of agreement between F. Komai and A.S. Paton 13/01/1954
- Phyllis Beardsley re adaptation of CBC for 'Drama-in-the-church' ? - 16/02/1953
- Longmans re simplified Edition of CBC 17/03/1953 - 24/03/1953
- Edinburgh House re publication of a poem based on *Cry, the beloved country* 1954
- Request by the Department of Education for Paton to consider accepting a Coronation Medal Award for South African writers 19/06/1953
- Business letters incl Memorandum of Agreement between Alan Paton and Rev George Appleton re publication of verse drama of *Cry, the beloved country* 13/01/1954, Edinburgh House Press
- Simplified version of *Cry, the beloved country*
- **Correspondence (which might not belong in this file)**
- Fan mail from this file has been moved to PC1/1/1/7
- Correspondence with Ealing Film Studio, London 1949
- SCA 1949

PC1/1/1/10 Correspondence re translations

- Letters requesting permission to translate - 1949-1951
- Requests for translation into Afrikaans, Danish, Dutch, French, German, Italian, Marathi (India), Polish, Portuguese, Sesutu, Spanish, Zulu
- Negotiations with translators

PC1/1/1/11 Film rights

- Correspondence with London Films re *Cry, the beloved country* 28/05/1948 - 10/05/1954
- Copy of agreement with London Films Ltd 23/07/1948
- Copy of sale of film rights 10/03/50
- Agreement between London Film Productions Ltd and Alan Paton 23 July 1948

PC1/1/1/12 Reviews

- Reviews of the film of *Cry, the beloved country*
- Reviews incl from *Trek*, December 1951; letters to Editor; 'Opinion' in the *African Drum* September 1951
- Press cuttings incl photocopies of cuttings of the premiere of the film

PC1/1/1/13 Revenue

- Statements re gross revenues, distribution fees, etc. from British Lion 1954-1955

PC1/1/1/14 *Lost in the Stars*

- Transcript of recorded reading of 'Lost in the stars' by Tougaloo College Opera Workshop, 1969
- Reviews and press cuttings of 'Lost in the Stars' by Maxwell Anderson and Kurt Weil, New York November 1949

PC1/1/1/15 *Lost in the Stars*

- Photograph of a production of 'Lost in the Stars' at the Berkeley High Little Theatre 1949 (see Photograph Collection)
- Two signed programmes of 'Lost in the Stars' premiere 30/10/1949
- Programme of production of *Cry, the beloved country* with songs from 'Lost in the Stars' at the Summer Festival 1950
- Review: *Common Sense*, February 1950
- 'Lost in the Stars', Kennedy Centre Opera House, 1972, cutting
- Drawing with lyrics by Charlotte Roe, 21/06/1978
- 'Lost in the Stars' by the Detroit Repertory Company, 21/03/1978 cutting
- Programme of 'Lost in the Stars', The Goodman Theatre, July 1993
- Bookmark 15/08/1950
- 3 programmes to the world premiere of *Cry, the beloved country* in the Colosseum Theatre, Johannesburg 15/11/1951 and a leaflet
- Theatre ticket to the premiere of *Cry, the beloved country* in the Carlton Theatre, Haymarket 25/04/1952 and Programme. Tickets were found in *Die Sluipskutter* by Uys Krige, Van Schaik, Pretoria 1956 p 68
- Jewish programme
- Western Michigan University Feb 1968 Programme and correspondence, press cuttings
- Invitation and programme to the play *Cry, the beloved country* by Hutterian Brethren School April 1986
- Further programmes

PC1/1/1/16 Komai Production

- Review and signed programme of *Cry, the beloved country: a verse drama* by Felicia Komai and adapted from the novel, Theatre Matinee Series 15/05/1955
- Copy of the original verse drama. Tp 81p
- Photocopy of the play, possibly by Komai
- Review
- Tickets, programme and card of play of Komai's version 23/07/1983

PC1/1/1/17 Athene Hall File

- 'Interview: Athene Hall with Alan Paton' July 1984 used by Athene (Paton's step daughter) for teaching *Cry, the beloved country*
- Article on *Cry, the beloved country*, author unknown tpc 29pp
- Coles notes on *Cry, the beloved country* by Malcolm Foster
- Article by Alan Paton 'The Great Struggle in South Africa'
- Article on *Cry, the beloved country* by Fred H Marcus, *Studies in the Mass Media* March 1962
- Envelope with a selection of press cuttings and overseas reviews 1948-1949 and
- reviews, articles, cuttings
- essay
- *Cry, the beloved country*, notes by Malcolm Foster

PC1/1/1/18

- '*Cry, the Beloved Country: a play based on the novel by Alan Paton*' by A.S. Ogg 5/04/197-, Tp 30pp

PC1/1/1/19

- Paper on *Cry, the beloved country* [1984] Tp 33p. Author unknown.

PC1/1/1/20

- Abridged version of *Cry, the beloved country* by Caedmon Tp 35p (ring binder file). Annotation by Paton

PC1/1/1/21

- Treatment for a Television Mini-series based upon Alan Paton's *Cry, the beloved country* by Melody Traves and Albert H. Black. Dec. 1980. Tp 54p.

PC1/1/1/22

- Extract from *Cry, the beloved country* in *Forum* vol 11 (4) 3//07/1948:21-31 (see PC1 Journal Collection)

PC1/1/2 TOO LATE THE PHALAROPE

Published Jonathan Cape, London 1953; Frederick Cannon, Cape Town 1953; Scribners, New York 1953

PC1/1/2/1/1-3 Outline

- Preliminary sketch of the book, 'Outline of a story' prepared about 1950-1 by Alan Paton. MSS 5pp; Tp with annotations 3pp; Tp 3pp

PC1/1/2/2/1

- Letter from Railton (Joe) Dent to Alan Paton MSS 4pp 7/12/1952

PC1/1/2/3/1-36 Correspondence

- Scribners re *Too late the Phalarope* 6/02/1953 - 28/12/1953
- Annie Laurie Williams 9/04/1954
- re possible dramatisation with Robert Ardrey 6/14/1954
- Johannesburg Public Library re copies *Cry, the beloved country* and *Too late the Phalarope* incl translations 17/09/1951 - 29/12/1959
- ‘Thoughts after reading Alan Paton’s magnificent “Too late the Phalarope”’ poem by David Markovitz [n.d.]

PC1/1/2/4/1-24 Reviews and press cuttings

(Also see **PC1/16 Reviews and articles on Alan Paton**)

- ‘Books that point the way’ 4/10/1953
- Reviews
- Letter from Albert Fick 31/08/1953 MSS 2pp with press cutting attached
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/2/5-1 Fan Mail 1953 - 1956

- Fan mail and replies 1953 - 1956 - including letters from Edmund Fuller, Kent School, Connecticut and Thelma Gutsche

PC1/1/2/5-2 Fan Mail 1972

- Fan Mail 1972

PC1/1/2/6 Fan Mail and replies 1952 - 1954

- Fan mail and replies 1952 - 1954 (to be integrated with PC1/1/2/5?)

PC1/1/2/7/1

- Text of play by Robert Yale Libbot 1955 with annotations by Alan Paton on the title page

PC1/1/2/8/1-4 The Iron Law

- Text of ‘The Iron Law’ - screen play from a novel by Alan Paton by Michael Myerberg 1959
- Third and fifth revisions 1958 and 1959
- Notes by Alan Paton: additions to pp 62 and 120, MSS 3pp

PC1/1/2/9/1 Photocopy of typescript

- Photocopy of the unrevised typescript version of the adaptation for radio by Stewart Conn

PC1/1/2/10/1 Dramatised version

- Final mimeographed version of dramatisation by Stewart Conn for radio. Broadcast in March 1984 in England with Yvonne Bryceland playing Sophie

PC1/1/2/11/1 Screenplay

- Screen play by Robert M. Lanza and Schaack van Deusen - copyright 1983 with copy of letter to authors from Paton dated 22 July 1986.

PC1/1/2/12/1-4 Four papers on the book

- Inner conflict/Emily Mack
- Inner Turmoil/Debbie Plasmann
- The role of the watcher in *Too Late the Phalarope*/Lavinia D. Chase
- *Too Late the Phalarope*/Mark Hendricks

PC1/1/3 *TRIBUTE TO MY GREAT GRANDCHILDREN*

Published as "Salute to my Great Grandchildren"; St Benedicts Press, South Africa 1954

PC1/1/3/1

- Typescript 20pp with "Compliments of the Star" attached - being the copy from which they published the article
- 'Salute to my great grandchildren' St Benedicts Booklets Number 5 [1952]
- Copy of St Benedicts Booklet No 5 with annotation by Alan Paton

For the draft of the booklet See Liberal Party papers PC2/6/4/1

PC1/1/4 *LAND AND PEOPLE OF SOUTH AFRICA*

Published Lipincott, New York 1955; Lutterworth, London 1957

PC1/1/4/1

- Photographs See Photograph collection

PC1/1/4/2

- Chapter I - The Continent of Africa MSS 30pp
- Chapter XXII - The Mountain passes of the Cape (notebook and photocopy) 18pp
- Chapter XXIII - The future of South Africa 6pp and MSS 20pp

PC1/1/4/3

- Press cuttings

PC1/1/5 *SOUTH AFRICA IN TRANSITION*

(WITH DAN WEINER)

Published Scribners, New York 1956

PC1/1/5/1

- 130 black and white photographs by Dan Weiner (See Photograph collection)
- Dustcover

PC1/1/5/2 (transferred from John Aitchison Collection PC14/5/4/9)

- The Charlestown Story [1960?]
- Manuscript 2 drafts
- Typescript
- 'The Charlestown Story' pamphlet

- Remarks by Olga M on back of p25 of MSS
- Sent to J Aitchison for editing

PC1/1/5/3

- Photocopy of the book

PC1/1/5/4

- Press cuttings

PC1/1/6 TALES FROM A TROUBLED LAND

Published Scribners, New York 1961, and

DEBBIE GO HOME

(The same stories only arranged differently)

Published Jonathan Cape, London 1961

- PC1/1/6/1** **Debbie go home** Tp 15 pp 2 copies
Notebook presumably the first draft, found among his mementoes
- PC1/1/6/2** **He'penny** Tp 7pp 2 copies
- PC1/1/6/3** **The divided house** Ms 11pp Tp 8pp 2 copies
- PC1/1/6/4** **Life for a life** MSS 11p Tp 8pp 2 copies
- PC1/1/6/5** **Death of a Tsotsi** Tp 10pp
- PC1/1/6/6** **The worst thing of his life** Tp 7pp 2 copies
- PC1/1/6/7** **The wasteland** Tp 4pp
- PC1/1/6/8** **A drink in the passage** Tp 10pp
- PC1/1/6/9** **Sponono** MSS 19pp, Tp 20pp 5 copies
- PC1/1/6/10** **The Elephant Shooter** MSS 10pp Tp 8pp 3 copies
- PC1/1/6/11** **'Take off my iron shoes' a transposition to the stage of certain of Alan Paton's 'Tales from a Troubled Land' by Elizabeth Berryhill**
- PC1/1/6/12** **Press cuttings and press reviews *Tales from a Troubled Land***
- PC1/1/6/13** **Press cuttings and reviews and copy of 'Book of the month' 1961**
- PC1/1/6/14** **Press cuttings and press reviews *Debbie go home***

PC1/1/7 HOFMEYR

Published Oxford University Press, Cape Town 1964

Oxford University Press, London 1965

Scribners, New York - abridged edition *South African Tragedy: the life and times of Jan Hofmeyr*

(Note: This collection is on loan from Mrs A Paton. The Collection needs to be sorted, arranged, documented and numbered. No conservation treatment was undertaken. Only preservation measures were applied)

PC1/1/7/1-1

- Smuts and Hofmeyr: chronology
- used summaries

PC1/1/7/1 - 2

- Summaries of Hofmeyr's life
- corrections to script

PC1/1/7/1 - 3

- Hofmeyr script
- Comments
- notes for a speech on Hofmeyr

PC1/1/7/2

- Paton's 'Black book' contains handwritten notes extracted from newspapers, books and interviews. The pages have been numbered by Paton, and contents page made by him. The page in Dorrie's handwriting reflects the interview with RF Currey of Grahamstown, who was at Oxford with JH Hofmeyr in 1913/1914. There are also short-hand notes of the interviews and their transcriptions by Dorrie Paton.
 - Rene de Villiers
 - Dr Loveday
 - Mr W. Janisch
 - Mr De Bruyn
 - Mr R. Kilpin
 - Mrs K. Beyers
 - Mr Rheinhallt-Jones
 - Mrs Forbes
 - Mr S. Clarke
 - Dr D. Craib
 - Mr Currin
 - Mr R. Currey
 - Senator E.H. Brookes
 - Prof T. Haarhof
 - Miss Nellie Morgan
 - Mr L. Marquard
 - Mr Rowlands
 - Sir Herbert Stanley
 - Mr K.A. Clarke
 - Mrs J. Martin

PC1/1/7/3

- Notebook containing listings of people with connections with Hofmeyr. They have been listed according to area of residence, also contains summaries of letters written to Hofmeyr from OB Bull, interviews with Mirriam Janisch and Mr & Mrs Frankel

PC1/1/7/4

- Typescript of "Onze Jan en die Afrikaanse Kultuur Beweging"
- 'Onse Jan' en die Afrikaanse Kutluurbeweging, tp
- De Goede Hoop 1/08/1914 incl. article 'Die lewe van Jan Henrik Hofmeir'
- Press clippings from *De Zuid-Afrikaan* 1914

PC1/1/7/5

- Examination pad of handwritten questions re Hofmeyr

PC1/1/7/6

- Notebook with Paton's notes on Onze Jan

PC1/1/7/7

- Notebook detailing Hofmeyr's chronology - almost day by day - interspersed with newspaper cuttings and articles from journals
- Press cuttings
- Notes and articles

PC1/1/7/8

Contains a collection of hand & type written notes by Paton & others re Hofmeyr, incl:

- extracts of letters to/from H 27/4/1936 - 28/9/1941, letter to Sarah Gertrude Millin to Paton 27/08/1952
- letter to and from Mrs L McIlldowie (Smuts' daughter) 6/09/1952, 10/03/1952
- extracts from letters and correspondence between Smuts & Hofmeyr 6/09/1913 - 21/11/1912
- copy of Hofmeyr's *What of the future*
- United Party Newsletters 1947/8
- copy of *Forum* with article by Paton on Smuts Sept 1952
- letter from Hofmeyr to de Villiers 1948
- extract from Babu King letters 13/10/1916 - 20/09/1948
- extract from Underhill letters 4/10/1925 - 19/09/1948
- extract from Hofmeyr's letter to Victor Murray 10/05/1936 - 19/09/1948, one letter Murray to Hofmeyr 16/02/1953

PC1/1/7/9

- Typescript of Chapters I - XX with corrections and handwritten index
- Typescript of Chapters XXI - XI with corrections
- Appendices I - II

PC1/1/7/10

- Folder containing research material dating from 1948, including:
- Letters from people with personal encounters with Hofmeyr
- Copies of Hofmeyr's speeches and the acts of Parliament at the time
- Copies of letters from Hofmeyr to Sarah Gertrude Millin and Smuts
- Typed interviews with people e.g. Mrs Smuts, 1952
- Extracts from the Cape Times files of 1944 -1946
- Letter from Malan's private secretary re Paton's request for an interview re Hofmeyr
- Letter from Mrs A. Hoernlè
- Copies and extracts of letters from Hofmeyr to Cruse, King, etc.
- Tribute by Smuts on the death of Hofmeyr; account of the funeral 6/12/1948 MSS

PC1/1/7/11

- 'Monumental biography of Jan Hendrik Hofmeyr' by R Italiaander and the German press clipping from *Die Welt der Literatur*

PC1/1/7/12

- 2 exercise notebooks with notes and beginnings of research about Hofmeyr
- Short Story 'The worst thing in my life', MSS 10pp in second book

PC1/1/7/13

- Notebook with handwritten extracts of newspaper articles about Hofmeyr

PC1/1/7/14

File of letters about Hofmeyr, including:

- Letter from Robert Birley 6/11/1964 6pp
- Edgar Brookes to Alan Paton 23/2/1973
- Prof. E. Farrer to Alan Paton 22/10/1967
- Col. A.C. Martin to Alan Paton 1/1/1970

PC1/1/7/15

- Folder with 5 letters of correspondence with Oxford University Press re the abridgement of *Hofmeyr*, and the original MSS of the foreword to the abridgement by Paton
- Proposed prefatory note, editorial note and memo for Harry Braque Jnr

PC1/1/7/16

- 3 letters (there should be 4) to Alan Paton from Hofmeyr - signed & dated 3 April 1935 and 21 April 1935 - re Paton's subsequent appointment at Diepkloof, in which Hofmeyr urges Paton to apply for one of the posts available. A newspaper clipping is enclosed by Hofmeyr with regard to the vacancies of the
- letter dated 7/04/1940

PC1/1/7/17

- Letter from Hofmeyr to Mr D.L. Harvey, USA, signed & dated by Hofmeyr 3/03/1937

PC1/1/7/18

- A letter from Hofmeyr to Mrs M. Sherlock, signed & dated by Hofmeyr 3/6/48

PC1/1/7/19

- Folder containing letters from Rose-Innes, Mrs Forbes, Scott, Haugh, Opt'hoff (Secretary of Education) and J.A. Grey to Alan Paton
- Speech by Hofmeyr 1936, Tp 20pp, 'The Middle of the Road', Sea Point 12/2/1935

PC1/1/7/20

- Spiral bound notebook, containing handwritten notes from the Hofmeyr Papers and extracts of speeches, letters and articles by Hofmeyr

PC1/1/7/21

- Copy of Hofmeyr's speech on his Chancellorship at the University of the Witwatersrand, 11/3/1939

PC1/1/7/22 & 23 (THIS FILE IS FRAGILE AND NEEDS CONSERVATION WORK)

- Copies and original photographs of Hofmeyr. See Photograph collection (e.g.)28 B/W and one photograph of a Jock Leyden cartoon relating to Hofmeyr
- Cartoon and drawing by Babu King of "Hoffie"
- Articles

PC1/1/7/24

- Copy of the first edition of *Hofmeyr* by Alan Paton. Alan Paton's personal copy, signed by him and containing notes that he used when giving talks, also his notes about typographical errors
- Letters

PC1/1/7/25

- Letters from Oxford University Press re *Hofmeyr*, dating from 1959 - 1966, mostly to do

with the publication of *Hofmeyr*

- Memorandum of agreement between Alan Paton and Oxford University Press
- Letters from people who heard about the proposed biography and volunteered information
- Hoernle and Hofmeyr correspondence 13/10/1927
- Hofmeyr's principalship at the University of the Witwatersrand
- Hofmeyr's budgets

PC1/1/7/26

- One folder containing further correspondence re Hofmeyr: letters from O.B. Bull, E.H. Brookes, Dr van der Poel, Brig. E. Stubbs, S.H. Frankel, Sarah Gertrude Millin

PC1/1/7/27

- One folder containing further correspondence re Hofmeyr: letters from W.J. Janisch, H.R. Raikes, Prof. R.A.A. Hoernlè, S.H. Rheinhardt-Jones, Prof. Dalton St Winifreds, Cleaton Jones, Mr Sutte, Mrs MacKay
- Hoernle and Hofmeyr correspondence 13/10/1927
- Hofmeyr's principalship at the University of the Witwatersrand
- Tribute to Hofmeyr by JD Reinhardt Jones 18/03/1952

PC1/1/7/28

- Folder containing articles on Hofmeyr's budgets, and a letter from Frankel re Hofmeyr's War Budgets

PC1/1/7/29

Folder with further correspondence:

- Letters from Sir K. Hancock, Leif Egeland, Adelaine Hain
- Letter from Adelaine Hain to Alan Paton re *Hofmeyr*, 4/3/1962
- Press articles written by Hofmeyr, October to November 1948
- 2 letters from Hofmeyr to A. Goldberg, signed & dated 1/6/1948, 27/9/1948
- Photograph of Alan Paton from BOAC on his departure from London after collecting information about Hofmeyr - See Photograph collection AP-XPA-458
- Extracts of the Frankel letters to Hofmeyr, 4/3/27-7/12/1948
- Extracts from the Marquard letters, 25/9/46-12/6/1948
- Hofmeyr's will
- Overview of Hofmeyr's life
- Victory message given by Hofmeyr in Parliament after the end of WWII, 1945
- Quotations/precis of Hofmeyr's speeches

PC1/1/7/30

- Folder with copies of Hofmeyr's letters to Kenneth Underhill, 13/8/39-19/11/1948

PC1/1/7/31

- Folder containing copies of Hofmeyr's speeches

PC1/1/7/32

- Spiral notebook, partly full, with extracts from the Hofmeyr Papers and 'Questions for Mrs Hofmeyr'

PC1/1/7/33

- Green notebook with handwritten title “Things which should/might be somehow inserted”

PC1/1/7/34

- Folder of further research - extracts of Hofmeyr’s letters from Smuts, 1941-1946; further letters from OB Bull, Dr Cyril Baily, 1952; SACS, Miss Nellie Morgan; letter from Alan Paton to Babu King; addresses on Hofmeyr by Alan Paton to SACS and Kingsway School

PC1/1/7/35

Folder containing letters and correspondence after the publication of *Hofmeyr*:

- 4 from Sarah Gertrude Millin
- 1 from Andre Brink
- 1 from Harry Oppenheimer
- 1 from Bram Fischer (from prison) 21/11/1965
- 1 from Babu King 2/8/1965
- 1 from Phyllis Lewson
- 1 from John Kane-Berman
- 1 from Killie Campbell
- 1 from Bishop of Masasi, Trevor Huddleston 19/12/1965
- 1 from Reg Pearse
- 1 from Neville Nuttall 10/11/1964
- 1 from Dr. Edgar Brookes 9/12/1966
- Fan mail 1964 - 1966

PC1/1/7/36-1

- Reviews, articles and press cuttings on *Hofmeyr* by Paton

PC1/1/7/36-2

- press cuttings

PC1/1/7/36-3

- Press cuttings

PC1/1/7/36-4

- ‘Contrast’ XI March 1965 No 3
- ‘Christian Action’ autumn 1965
- ‘African Affairs’ April 1965
- ‘Saturday Review’ October 30, 1965

PC1/1/7/37

- ‘What of the future?’ by J Hofmeyr
- Obituary in ‘the Compass’ December 1948

PC1/1/7/38

- Hofmeyr manuscript, cc
- Physical description of MSS: approximately 1500pp, handwritten on loose folio sheets of paper, divided into 9 bundles, numerous corrections, deletions and annotations.
- Revision file with corrections and revisions

PC1/1/7/39

The J.H. Hofmeyr Memorial Fund. South African College School Old Boys Union 195- with a biographical sketch by Alan Paton. Includes: letter from Professor A.R. Raikes to Alan Paton 21/07/1952 Tp 1p regarding Hofmeyr and the Wits University Senate.

PC1/1/8 *SPONONO*

- a play in three acts based on three stories by Alan Paton
Published Scribners, USA 1965

PC1/1/8/1/1-21

- 'Sponono' first draft MSS 44pp
- Synopsis of 'Sponono' MSS 14pp
- Approximately 100pp first typed draft with numerous corrections and annotations, interspersed with handwritten notes and corrections

PC1/1/8/2

- Handwritten synopsis of the play, with notes and annotations and a diagram of the positioning of the players

PC1/1/8/3

- 13pp handwritten notes on loose folio sheets to Krishna Shah referring to his suggestions re *Sponono*

PC1/1/8/4

- 3 mimeographed versions (1 incomplete) of the play

PC1/1/8/5/1-68

- Statement by Alan Paton on Diepkloof Reformatory and Sponono Tp 2pp
- Photocopy of Memorandum of agreement between A Paton and Krishna Shah [n.d.]
- Photocopy of Heads of agreement between Alan Paton and Krishna Shah Tp with annotations [n.d.]
- Extensive correspondence with Krishna Shah 15/02/1963 - 14/04/1964 when the play opened in New York and with Ian Bernardt, United Artists 1963

PC1/1/8/6/1-12

- Correspondence incl. with Annie Laurie Williams, Mary Frank 26/03/1964 - 17/04/1964
- Material relating to the New York Production e.g. correspondence, flyers, cuttings
- Article 'Alan Paton's *Sponono*, a study in the contrary claims of forgiveness and discipline'
- 'American News Digest' vol 3 no 11 March 13, 1964
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/8/7

- Reviews and press cuttings

PC1/1/8/8

- Agreement between Paton and Krishna Shah about play - undated c.1961

PC1/1/8/9 Programmes, flyers, cuttings of productions of Sponono

- University Festival Committee/Phoenix Productions, Lotus Hall, Pietermaritzburg 30/03/1963
- Union Artists World Premiere, ML Sultan Theatre, Durban 12/12/1962
- Hull House Theatre, Chicago, USA ±1965-1966

PC1/1/8/10

- 'Sponono: a drama with music' featuring the original cast, produced by Mary Frank Durban 12/12/1962. Gallotone record XEP7096, 45 Extended Play (housed with AV collection).

PC1/1/8/11 Publications on Sponono

- 'A Symposium on the Paton-Shah Play SPONONO' by Jolyon Nuttall and 'Alan Paton talks about SPONONO' *The New African* vol 2 no 4 4/05/1963: 77 – 79
- 'Sponono' *Beyond Time* vol 1 no 1 Fall 1973: 37 - 54

PC1/1/9 THE LONG VIEW

Published Praeger, New York 1967; Pall Mall Press, London 1969

PC1/1/9/1-2

- MSS & typescript of foreword

PC1/1/9/2/1-35

- Correspondence with Prof. Edward Callan MSS Tp 1/01/1966- 18/07/1967 incl, press cutting of review by Callan on Paton's *Hofmeyr*; A Paton's Chronology; and corrections to Chapter 1; Marion Wood of Praeger 10/07/1968 incl. agreement between Praeger, E Callan and A Paton; and Maurice Crain 24/01/1967 - 15/02/1967

PC1/1/9/3

- Reviews, press cuttings and articles

PC1/1/9/4 Articles in *Contact* 1958-1964

1958

- 'I am writing this in Nigeria...' Tp 4pp *Contact* I no 1 January 1958
- 'Nigeria, in spite of its hot climate...' Tp 3pp *Contact* I no 2: 22/01/1958
- 'The Archbishop of Cape Town views Apartheid' *Contact* I no 3: 8/03/1958 Tp 4pp and Tpc 4pp
- 'Speaking at a farm near Elandsfontein' Tp 4pp *Contact* I no 4: 22/03/1958
- 'I have been canvassing the voters of Pietermaritzburg...' Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol I no 5 1958
- 'I have had a letter from a "sympathetic opponent"...' Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol I no 7: 3/05/1958
- 'Good luck to SABRA talks with non-whites!' Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 8: 17/05/1958
- 'State must not run universities' Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol I no 9: 31/05/1958
- 'Christopher Gell: Salute to the brave' MSS, 4pp Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 10: 14/06/1958
- 'Racial juggernaut moves on Indians' MSS 5pp Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 11: 28/06/1958 and document 'The Group Areas Act in Durban'
- 'Hooliganism reveals the true nature of apartheid' MSS 6pp Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 16: 6/09/1958

- **'... and writes an open letter to the Prime Minister'** MSS 4pp Tp 2pp *Contact* Vol I no17 20/09/1958
- **'Raise production by treating African labour humanely'** MSS 6pp Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol I no 18: 4/10/1958
- **'Verwoerd's claim to divine guidance is dangerous'** Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 19: 18/10/1958
- **'A foolish man imagines an "Indian menace"'** Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol I no 20: 1/11/1958
- **'Mr Ekkis Blindendoof ... to take the Short View'** MSS 4pp Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol I no 21 15/11/1958
- **'The Cape Argus and a planned Utopia. Totalitarianism or Liberalism?'** MSS 7pp Tp 4pp *Contact* I no 22: 29/11/1958
- **'" A time to speak" What kind of a man was he?'** Tp 6pp *Contact* Vol I no 23: 13/12/1958
- **'The Accra Conference. Start of a new era'** MSS Tp 5pp *Contact* Vol I no 24 27/12/1958

1959

- **'Some queer people in the Cabinet'** MSS 4pp Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol II no 1: 10/01/1959
- **'Days of white supremacy are over'** MSS 5pp Tp 4pp *Contact* Vol II no 2: 24/01/1959

1960

- **'A man called Brown'** MSS 3pp *Contact* vol III no 8: 16/04/1960
- **'Our rulers' latest blunder'** Tp 3pp *Contact* vol III no 9: 7/05/1960
- **'Margaret Ballinger'** Tp 4pp *Contact* vol III no 10: 21/05/1960
- **'Keep the Party clean'** Tp 4pp *Contact* vol III no 13:2/07/1960
- **'The Congo'** MSS 5pp *Contact* Vol III no 15: 30/07/1960
- **'End of an age'** Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol III no 16: 13/08/1960
- **'Our new bishop'** MSS 4pp *Contact* Vol III no 17: 27/08/1960

1961

- **'A deep experience'** Tpc 4pp *Contact* I no 4 December 1961; published as 'Prologue' in *The Long View*

1964

- **'White South Africa's satisfaction is nauseating'** Tp 3pp *Contact* Vol VII no 2: 24/01/1964
- **'A dubious virgin'** MSS 3pp Ts 3pp and printed copy; *Contact* Vol VII no 4: 13/03/1964
- **'Elliot Mngadi: an example for us all'** MSS 3pp Ts 3pp and printed copy; *Contact* Vol VII no 5:10/04 1964
- **'Solving our problems'** MSS 3pp Tp 3pp and printed copy; *Contact* Vol VII no 6: 8/05/1964
- **' Chief Albert Luthuli: His crime is loyalty'** MSS 3pp Ts 3pp and printed copy; *Contact* Vol VII no 7:5/06/1964
- **'Liberalism and Communism'** MSS 3pp Tp 3pp and printed copy, *Contact* Vol VII no 8: 3/07/1964
- **'Intimidation'** MSS 3pp and copy of article, *Contact* Vol VII no 9: 31/07/1964
- **'Peter Brown'** (2 versions) MSS 8pp Tp 3pp and Tp 3pp and copy of article, *Contact* Vol VII no 10:28/08/1964
- **'No genade at Genadendal'** Tp 3pp, copy of article, *Contact* Vol VII no 11:25/09/1964
- **'Something to be proud of'** copy of printed article *Contact* Vol VII no 12: 23/10/1964

- ‘A plea for the freedom of monkeys’ MSS 3pp *Contact* Vol VII no 13: 27/11/1964
- ‘The ninety days’ copy of article *Contact* Vol VII no 14: December 1964

PC1/1/9/5 Articles in *Contact* 1965

1965

- ‘Ideas never die’ MSS 3pp and copy of article *Contact* Vol VIII no 1 January 1965
- ‘St George deserts to the dragon’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 2 February 1965
- ‘Nationalism and the theatre’ MSS 3pp, copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 3 March 1965
- ‘John Harris’ MSS 3pp *Contact* Vol VIII no 4 April 1965
- ‘Ham-handed Hildegaard’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 5 May 1965
- ‘Defence and Aid’ copy of printed article *Contact* Vol VIII no 6 June 1965
- ‘Beware of melancholy’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 7 July 1965
- ‘Marquard on Liberalism’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 8 September 1965
- ‘Rhodesia’ copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 9 October 1965
- ‘In the blossom-land’ Ts 4pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol VIII no 10 December 1965

1966

- ‘The Ndamse Affair’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol IX no 1 January 1966
- ‘The long arm of persecution’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol IX no 2 March 1966
- ‘The Trial’ MSS 4pp *Contact* 21/04/1966
- ‘Waiting for Robert’ MSS 3pp and copy of printed article, *Contact* Vol IX July 1966
- ‘It looks as though Mr S E D Brown...’ copy of article *Contact* Vol IX no 5: September 1966
- ‘Recently there appeared three articles on wages of the poor...’ copy of article, *Contact* Vol IX no 6: October 1966
- ‘Again Rhodesia’ MSS 3pp and printed copy of article, *Contact* Vol IX no 7 December 1966

PC1/1/9/6 Unidentified articles, presumably for *Contact*

- ‘The role of Liberal forces’, Tp 6pp
- ‘I must say that things are in a bit of a mess...’ MSS 5pp
- ‘This is the first time that I have made a record ...’ MSS 6pp
- ‘South West Africa’ MSS 3pp
- ‘The decision of overseas playwrights ...’ MSS 1p
- ‘The victory and the miracle’ MSS 9pp

PC1/1/9/7 Fan mail

- Letter from Richard Malins 14/05/1971 MSS 1p

PC1/1/10 INSTRUMENT OF THY PEACE

PC1/1/10/1

- 3 Letters - filed with General Correspondence
- Fan mail 1967 - 1977

PC 1/1/10/2

- Reviews in books and journals
- Articles by Alan Paton: 'The highest cause' *Presbyterian life* 1/01/1968; 'Born to Eternal Life' *Messenger* 4/11/1968
- Photocopies of press cuttings
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/11 KONTAKION FOR YOU DEPARTED

PC 1/1/11/1

- Typescript of first five chapters written Tp 9pp.16/12/1967 - 7/03/1968
- Document: O Lord and King, who art full of compassion...? Tp 2pp

PC 1/1/11/2

- Correspondence with *The Daily News* re serialisation of *Kontakion* 25/08/1969 - 19/09/1969
- Letter to Laurens van der Post 2/05/1969 re *Kontakion*
- Fan mail 1969 - 1975, including a letter by Edgar Brooks 5/12/1969

PC 1/1/11/3

- Reviews and press cuttings

PC1/1/12

STAR

South Africa's Black History Makers:- potted biographies published in the STAR newspaper

Approximately 70 biographies each illustrated by cartoons.

PC1/1/12/1

- Manuscript and typescript, notes on:

Ntsikana	Nonqause	Seme
Dingiswayo	Rubusan	Three Women Pioneers (Makiwane, Malahlele, Finca)
Manthatisi	Jabuvu	Mahabane
Shaka	Shembe	Jabuvu
Dingane	Dube	Msimane
Hintsa	Maxeke	Moroka
Sekhukhune I	Mqhani	Champion
Cetswayo	Mangena	
Soga	Plaatje	

Makhanya
Xuma
Kadalie
Lutuli
Dhlomo
Matthews
Jolobe
Mokotimi
Zulu
Vilakazi
Ngcobo
Ngoy
Sekoto

Kuzwayo
Knomo
Kgware
Tambo
Mandela
Nyembezi
Mphalala
Mvubelo
Matshikiza
Sobukwe
Motlana
Motsvenyane
Ngubane

Zondi
Buthelezi
Mabiletsa
Tutu
Mandela, Winnie
Kumalo
Buthelezi, Manas
Qoboza
Msomi
Serote
Batswadi
Biko

PC1/1/12/2

- Notes and typescripts on:

Buthelezi, Manas
Mphahlele, Ezekiel
Kuzwayo, Ellen
MaNthatisi
Makiwane, Cecilia
Malahlele, Mary
Finca, Desiree
Dhlomo, Robert
Batswadi, Matthews
Kgware, William
Kumalo, Sydney
Zondi, Michael
Motsuenyane, Sam
Serote, Wally
Ngubane, Harriet
Sekoto, Gerard
Makhanya, Sibusiswe
Matshikiza, Todd
Hints
Jolobe
Msomi, Welcome

Mokitimi, Seth
Sekhukhune I
Ngcobo, Selby
Mabiletsa, Deborah
Vilakazi, Benedict
Mvubelo, Lucy
Kadalie, Clements
Ntsikana
Xuma, Alfred
Dube, John
Jabavu, John
Dingiswayo
Luthuli, Albert
Mandela, Nelson
Sobukwe, Robert
Msimang, Selby
Matthews, ZK
Champion, Allison
Jabavu, David
Rubusana, Walter
Plaatje, Sol

Dingane
Shaka
Cetswayo
Seme, Pixley
Buthelezi, Gatsha
Mqhayi, Samuel
Soga, Tiyo
Mahabane, zaccheus
Moroka, James
Maxeke, Charlotte
Tambo, Oliver
Mangena, Alfred
Ngoyi, Lillian
Nkomo, William
Zulu, Alpheus (also see
Luthuli file)
Shembe, Isiah
Nonquase
Nyembesi, Cyril

PC1/1/12/3

- Letters from *Star* and lists of names (MSS and tp)
- Introductory article 'The black history makers
- notes

Information on:

Ntsikane
Dingiswayo
Manthatisi
Shaka
Hints
Dingane

Sekhukhune I
Cetswayo
Soga, Tiyo
Nonquase
Rubusane, Walter
Jabavu, John

Shember, Isiah
Dube, John
Maxeke, Charlotte
Mqhayi, Samuel
Mangena, Alfred
Plaatje, Sol

Seme, Pixley
Three women pioneers
Mahabane, Zaccheus
Jabavu, Davidson
Msimiang, Selby
Moroka, James
Champion, Alison
Makhanya, Sibusisiwe
Xuma, Alfred
Kadalie, Clements
Luthuli, Albert
Dhlomo, Robert
Matthews, ZK
Jolobe, James
Mokotimi, Seth
Zului, Alpheus
Vilakazi, Benjamin

Ngcobo, Selby
Ngoyi, Lilian
Sekoto, Gerard
Kuzwayo, Ellen
Knomo, William
Kgware, William
Tambo, Oliver
Mandela, Nelson
Nyembezi, Cyril
Maphalele, Exekiel
Mvubelo, Lucy
Matshikiza, Todd
Sobukwe, Robert
Motlana, Ninato
Motsuenyane, Sam
Ngubane, Harriet
Zondi, Michael

Buthelezi, Gathsa
Mabiletsa, Deborah
Tutu, Desmond
Mandela, Winnie
Kumalo, Sudney
Buthelezi, Mana
Qoboza, Percy
Msomi, Welcome
Serote, Wally
Batswadi, Matthews
Biko, Steve
Pemba, George
Bokwe, Roseberry
Molema, Silas
Matanzima, Kaizer
Sigcau, Stella

PC1/1/12/4

- Notebook

PC1/1/12/5

- Press clippings of 'Black History Makers'
- Cartoons
- Information on Mqhayi, Lucas Mangope
- Origins of 'Nkosi Sikele' Afrika'

PC1/1/13

APARTHEID AND THE ARCHBISHOP

Published David Philip, Cape Town 1973

Scribner, New York 1973

Rex Collings, London 1973

The original MSS is the property of The Church of the Province of South Africa.

PC1/1/13/1 Correspondence between Alan Paton and publishers:

- Oxford University Press
- SPCK (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge)
- Collins

PC1/1/13/2 Research Material

- Correspondence (file B-H) between Alan Paton and mainly members and ministers of the Anglican Church including:
 - Gonville French-Beytagh 23/07/70-31/12/70
 - Trevor Huddleston 14/09/67-28/03/73
 - Anthony Barker 10/11/1970

PC1/1/13/3 Research Material

- Correspondence (file J-Y) between Alan Paton and mainly members and ministers of the

Anglican Church including:

- Ambrose Reeves 3/12/66-25/11/71
- Michael Scott 27/03/73-12/06/73

PC1/1/13/4 Photocopies of Manuscript

- Photocopy of the manuscript of *Apartheid and the Archbishop*. 33 chapters, 557pp in 5 folders, photographs, dustjacket.
- Photocopies of manuscripts Chapters 1 - 17
- Photocopies of the manuscript Chapters 18 - 33.

PC1/1/13/5 Photocopies of typescript

- Photocopies of the typescript Chapters 18-33
- Appendix

PC1/1/13/6-1 Page Proofs

- Page proofs Chapters 1-25

PC1/1/13/6-2 Page Proofs

- Page proofs Chapters 26 - 29

PC1/1/13/6-3

- Photocopies of pages related to Chapters 11, 12, 13, 16, 18, 21, 23, 26, 28, 29

PC1/1/13/7

- Galleys of chapters 1-33, Appendix.

PC1/1/13/8 Reviews including:

- reviews (tp) by John de Cruchy and Edward Callan
- *South African Outlook*
- *Christian Action Journal*
- Photocopies of press cutting
- Press cuttings
- Pages from journals and magazines

PC1/1/13/9 Fan Mail

- Fan mail 2/01/1973 - 14/12/1975

PC1/1/14

KNOCKING ON THE DOOR - shorter writings -

Published David Philip, Cape Town 1975

Scribner, New York 1975

Rex Collings, London 1975

PC1/1/14 **Typescripts and galley proofs**

- **PC1/1/14/1-6** Typescript and galley proofs. Includes:- author's set, publisher's set with corrections.
- **PC1/1/14/7/1** **20 Folder no 1** Typescript interspersed with copies of pamphlets, journals and press cuttings in which articles in *Knocking on the Door* were originally published
- **PC1/1/14/7/21** **39 Folder no 2** Typescript interspersed with copies of pamphlets, journals and press cuttings in which articles in *Knocking on the Door* were originally published
- **PC1/1/14/7/40** **61 Folder no 3** Typescript interspersed with copies of pamphlets, journals and press cuttings in which articles in *Knocking on the Door* were originally published
- **PC1/1/14/8** **'Bullstrode's daughter'** 1948, MSS 12pp
- **PC1/1/14/9** **The Gift'** MSS (exercise book) 10pp. This story also incorporated into the autobiography.
- **PC1/1/14/10** **'Piet van der Merwe goes to heaven'** 10/11/1952, MSS 5pp, Tp
- **PC1/1/14/11** **'The Magistrate's daughter'** [n.d.], MSS 10pp, heavily corrected
- **PC1/1/14/12** **'The General'** [1954], MSS 12pp, Tp 10pp
- **PC1/1/14/13** **'The hero of Currie Road'** 1960/1963?, MSS 10pp, Tp 8pp
- **PC1/1/14/14** Interview with himself 1968, MSS 5pp, Tp
- **PC1/1/14/15** **'The Quarry'** MSS 13pp.
- **PC1/1/14/16** **'The perdify of Maatland'** 1971 MSS 13pp
- **PC1/1/14/17** Programme of readings from *Knocking on the Door* University of the Witwatersrand, 19//07/1976

Articles and poetry in pamphlets, journals and newspaper cuttings considered, but not used in *Knocking on the Door*:

- **'Old Walls'** Pietermaritzburg College Magazine November 1934
- **'Alan Paton Speaks'** Pamphlet
- **'Extract from address delivered in Christian Unity Week at St Thomas Church 17/05/1972'** St Martin-in-the Fields Parish Magazine vol XVI no 5 14/06/1972
- **'A plea for our monkey'** printed in Callan's *The Long View* and in *Contact*
- **'For Helen Suzman'** MSS 2pp Tp2pp 11/06/1973
- **'Meditation for a young boy confirmed'** tp 4pp
- **'Christianity 1970 - 1979'** published in the column 'I write what I think' *SEEK* p 7
- **'Paton says: I was only pretending'** Published in the column 'South Africa Today' in *SundayTribune* 12/05/1968
- **'Paton talks to Paton'** published in column 'South Africa Today' in *Sunday Tribune* 6/11/1966
- **'A step forward'** Introductory remarks delivered at the opening of the Conference on the administration of justice and the treatment of offenders, Durban 1951 *Theoria* no 4 1952
- **'The Oxford Conference - a retrospect'** *Common Sense* October 1946:366-369
- **'Caprivi lament'** (poem) *Sunday tribune* 6/05/1973
- **'Sanna'** press cutting

PC1/1/14/18

- Fan mail

PC1/1/14/19

- Press cuttings and reviews

PC1/1/15 ***TOWARDS THE MOUNTAIN: AN
AUTOBIOGRAPHY***

Published Scribners, New York 1980

OUP, London 1980

David Philip, Cape Town 1980

Listed below is material relating to the book
(also see PC1/14 for further biographical information)

PC1/1/15/1/1-24

- **Typescript Chapters 1 - 24 with corrections and additions**

PC1/1/15/1/25-36

- **Typescript Chapters 25 - 36 with corrections and additions**

PC1/1/15/1/2/1-34

- File: Letters: A Paton to Leif Egeland re Egeland standing for Parliament 15/05/33
- Alan Paton to Aubrey and Marigold Burns
 7 letters 14/01/47-9/02/47 MSS cc
 - Aubrey Burns to Alan Paton about the earlier letters 3/08/79 MSS 1p
 - 'Boetie' to Alan Paton [n.d.] about two photographs for the autobiography (e.g.)
Umgababa, SCA Camp [between 1926-35], on the way to Pretoria to be capped 1926.

Imperial Conference of Student Handbook 18-31 July 1924

Articles, cuttings re death of Atholl Paton, poem by James Paton, father of
Alan Paton, entitled 'The babe of Bethlehem' *The Natal Witness* [n.d.].

6 B/W photographs 1 colour photograph. See Photograph collection.

XPE243
XPE256
XPE339
XPE523
XPE524
XPE525

38 B/W photographs from which the selection of photographs for the
autobiography were made.

See Photograph collection XPF526

PC1/1/15/3 Reviews and press cuttings

- Reviews
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/15/4 Fan Mail

- Fan mail

PC1/1/16 *AH, BUT YOUR LAND IS BEAUTIFUL*

Published David Philip, Cape Town 1981

Scribner, New York 1981

Jonathan Cape, London 1981

PC1/1/16/1 Proofs

- Proof of the manuscript for *Ah, but your land is beautiful* and dust jackets

PC1/1/16/2 Proofs

- Reader's proofs of *Ah, but your land is beautiful* 5/06/81 - 23/06/81

PC1/1/16/3 Manuscript

- Photocopy of original manuscript (file 1 and 2)
- Photocopy of original manuscript (file 3)

PC1/1/16/4 Revisions

- Revisions of manuscripts of *Ah, but your land is beautiful*
- Accompanying remarks
- Carbon copy of the script

PC1/1/16/5 Galley proofs

- Galley proofs 15/06/1981 - 22/06/1981 (2 boxes)

PC1/1/16/6-1 Readers' Proofs

- Readers' Proofs 15/06/1981 - 23/06/1981

PC1/1/16/6-2

- 'A new Commandment': Play based on *Ah, but your land is beautiful*:
- Motivation for a play from Jackson Xenopoulos, Director RAPS
Festival ca 1980
- 'A new Commandment' based on an incident from *Ah, but your land is beautiful* by
Trudy Elliot
- Literary Luncheon, Mount Nelson Hotel, Cape Town 6/11/1981: programmes (1 signed
copy)

PC1/1/16/7 Reviews 1982 + including:

- correspondence

- photocopies of reviews
- articles from journals
- press cuttings

PC1/1/17 ***JOURNEY CONTINUED: AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY***

Published David Philip, Cape Town 1988

Scribners, New York 1988

OUP, London 1988

PC1/1/17/1 **Typescript**

- Typescript - annotated final copy of all 30 chapters and epilogue with corrections

PC1/1/17/2 **Final copy**

- Final typed copy with corrections completed Chapters 1 - 20
- Final typed copy with corrections completed Chapters 21 - 30

PC1/1/17/3 **Notes**

- Notes, chronologies, typescripts, photocopies
- Notebook relating to ARM (African Resistance Movement), R. Vigne and J. Harris
- Notes on the Rivonia Treason Trial 1964 MSS 6pp
- 'The removal of Roosboom [1975]' Address by Elliot Mngadi Tp. 8pp
- Article by Alan Paton entitled 'To be published if I had been house arrested' 1962 MSS 2pp, Tp 1p
- Lists of people banned, detained and those who died in jail, May 1977
- [The banning of Mr C.K. Hill...] 19/04/66 MSS 1p
- Letter to Alan Paton from Dot Cleminshaw 20/09/80 re banning and detention of Eddie Daniels.
- 'Torture in South Africa'
- Document: 'In 1976 President Caetano of Portugal fell from power...' by Paton
- Material on bannings, detentions and 'Detention without trial in SA' by John Dugard
- Blackspots incl 'The removal of Roosboom' by E Mngadi and 'Black spots - a study of apartheid in action'
- 'List of those who died during the disturbances in different parts of the country in the later half of 1976'
- SACC National Conference 1974
- Summary of actions taken against the Christian Institute and Spro-cas between August 1973 and January 1974
- *Contact* (1966) *Diakonia News* (1977) *Race Relations News* July 1976 and *Reality* (1979)
- SACC National Conference 1976
- SAIRR fact sheet on bannings and flyer 'They died in detention'
- Photocopy of list of people banned in SA *The Media Magazine* December 1977
- Photocopy 'Enter Mr Paton'
- Notes

PC1/1/17/4

- Memoire from Diane Collins of her return trip to South Africa [nd] MSS 15pp
- Letters from Yale University re Honorary Doctorate 10/06/54-3/02/55
- Articles including one on Eddie Daniels by R. Vigne Nov. 1971.

PC1/1/17/5

- Letter re the Paarl Riots from B.E. Kok 21/11/63 Tp 3pp
- Hate mail (2 letters)
- Articles by Alan Paton:-
 - [a close encounter of a surgical kind] Tp. 2pp.
 - [most of my life was given to the service of the state] MSS. 2pp.
- Document: 'The Library is no non-racial...'
- Words of Nkosi Sikelel' Afrika
- South Africa Foundation News
- Reality January 1982 and other journals
- Summary of Action against SPROCAS 1973 - 1974
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/17/6 Research material

- Correspondence, chronologies (e.g.) 1952, 1954, 1965, 1961-65 MSS
- Letter to Glen Bryant, a student researcher, re the research 7/12/83 MSS 6pp, Tp 2pp
- Letters to Alan Paton from his son Jonathan [prior to 27/02/50]
- Reviews and articles, cuttings incl CBC.

PC1/1/17/7

- Excerpts from addresses by Alan Paton: Address at the protest on the banning of E.V Mohamed, Verulam MSS 8pp; and Macmillan's visit to SA 1960 MSS 3pp
- Address by ASP Cape Town 1960
- Statement by ASP on the withdrawal of his passport, MSS 2pp
- Letter to ASP MSS 1 p Bram Fischer 20/02/1935 re Paton's essay 'God in Modern Thought... with reference to psychology' [n.d.] Tp. 9pp. '
- Correspondence with Bill and Anne Adams re ToCH settlement 1984
- Correspondence with Jill and Ernie Wentzel 1964
- Correspondence between Alan Paton and Bill and Anne Evans re the Toc H, TB Settlement at Botha's Hill MSS and Tp 1984
- Correspondence between Jill and Ernie Wentzel and John [Harris] 24/09/64-18/12/64 cc
- ToCH Notes Tp1p
- 'The Durban International Club' tp 3pp
- Diagrams and annotations by Paton.
- Letter to Adrian Leftwich 1/11/1985
- 'A view of life from the sidelines' by Reinhold Niebuhr
- Press cutting re Verwoerd's assassination
- Archbishop Hurley's 70th birthday
- 'Die etiek van apartheid', 13th Hoernle lecture by Prof Keet
- 'Alan Paton to Irita can Doren'

PC1/1/17/8

- 'Is the LP going to expel those guilty of sabotage...?' by Alan Paton, MSS 1p [1964]
- Letter to A Paton with extract from Harris judgement, tp 2pp 1/12/1964 and statement re judgement Tp 1p
- Notes and chronologies
- Correspondence incl Ernie Wentzel and Chaskalson re ARM
- Correspondence with Michael Nuttall 1/10/1984 and Ernie Wentzel 4/02/1986
- Text of address by Peter Hain at the funeral of John Harris 1/04/1965
- Chapter 19: suggested form, chronologies and notes
- Information on Canon Collins
- 'The road through the Wilderness' by Patrick Duncan
- Letter to Adrian Leftwich from Alan Paton 1/11/85, requesting Leftwich to read the typescript of chapter XXV as Paton did not wish to make any statement that is not true. MSS 1p
- Suggestions from Scribner's MSS

PC1/1/17/9

- Notebook of research for the autobiography by Glen Bryant with comments and queries by Alan Paton.

PC1/1/17/10

- Letters re Toc H (Southern Africa) and its role
 - Alan Paton to 'Ronald' 23/06/53, Tp
 - Alan Paton and Eddie Edwards 19/01/84-7/03/84 (4 letters), Tp
 - Bill Evans to Alan Paton 30/03/84, Tp 5pp
- Issues of *The Compass* containing Paton articles, (e.g.)
 - 'The house upon a rock' v14(10) Oct. 1943
 - 'The spirit of Toc H' v15(5) May 1944
 - 'An author's pilgrimage' v19(5) May 1948
 - 'World chain of light' v30(1) Jan. 1959
 - 'What is Toc H?' Tp 2pp
 - 'Alan Paton' article by Eve on Alan Paton, Tp 1p
- Further information on Toc H

PC1/1/17/11

- Special message of the President-General of the ANC on the occasion of the launching of the Economic Boycott, Fri. 26/06/59, Tp 2pp, signed by Duma Nolwe for Albert Lutuli
- Press statements re Boycott and Mass Rally, Curries Fountain, by ANC (Natal) NIC, and SACTU issued 25/01/59, Tp, signed by George Mbele and Kesval Moonsami
- Leaflet re the Mass Rally, Curries Fountain, 26/06/59

PC1/1/17/12

- Rivonia Trial Statement [Nelson Mandela] 1964: annotations by Alan Paton.
- 'Why I am ready to die' by Nelson Mandela

- Rivonia Trial statement by Nelson Mandela 1964
- Declaration of Defense and Aid Tpc 7pp

PC1/1/17/13

- 'Declaration of Defense and Aid Fund as an unlawful organisation' Extract from the *Government Gazette* with 'Background Memorandum on Legal Aid' attached Tp 2pp 16/03/66.

PC1/1/17/14

- 'The Liberal Party' by Peter Brown. Draft annotated by Alan Paton. Revised draft.

PC1/1/17/15

- Letter from Dr Edgar Brookes to Alan Paton 4/07/72, together with draft report of the SPRO-CAS Political Commission 19/06/72 and including dissenting minority reports by Dr Brookes Tp 4pp, and [Rick] Turner Tp 4pp.

PC1/1/17/16 Reviews and press cuttings

- Photocopies of reviews
- Press cuttings

PC1/1/18 *THE PEOPLE WEPT*

PC1/1/18/1 Reviews of *The People Wept*

PC1/1/19 *SAVE THE BELOVED COUNTRY*

PC1/1/19/1 Reviews of *Save the beloved country*

PC1/2 VERSE

Original MSS handwritten on a variety of papers, some dated and signed, together with typescripts of most of the poems.

PATON POETRY: MSS, TYPESCRIPTS

PC1/2/1/1-22 1921-1946

1. **You and I**, 1921, Tpc from Eisteddford Book
2. **Old Til**, published in *NUC Magazine* October 1923 p 7
3. **[For unpermitted tramp of naked feet]**. Also entitled 'School', 28/10/1928
4. **Sterility**, [1928], Tp
5. **Higher Physics**, Later title 'The New Physics', [1929], MSScc

6. **[Heavy with Secret Knowledge]**, [1929], MSS in exercise book
7. **Memories** 1919-1924, published in *NUC Magazine* vol 20 June 1929
8. **[The grass-larks call]**, 1929, Ixopo, MSScc
9. **[When the last sleep comes]**, [1929], [Ixopo], MSScc
10. **[There's memory of laughter]**, [1930], MSScc
11. **[Night is dark]**, [1930], MSScc **MISSING?**
12. **[Retreat! Retreat!]**, [1930], [Ixopo], MSScc. Copy of MSS in PC1/3/5/1
13. **I can see Kitty**, [1930], MSS
14. **The Prostitute**, 16/02/1931, Pietermaritzburg, Tp 1p
15. **Scottsville**, 13/03/1931, Pietermaritzburg, Tpc
16. **Retreat**, 22/03/1931, Pietermaritzburg, MSS 1p, Tp 1p, photocopy 2pp
17. **The Poet**, 6/05/1931, Pietermaritzburg, Tp 1p
18. **Faith**, 27/09/1931, Pietermaritzburg, Tp 1p
19. **Trilemma**, 3/04/1932, Pietermaritzburg, MSS 1p
20. **[The farmers know the peace of God]**, 21/01/1934, Lodesborough, MSScc 1p and Tpsc 1p. See PC1/3/5/4
21. **Translation** (from the Hindustani), 25/09/1934, Park Rynie, Tp 1p MSScc. See PC1/3/4/1, back of green note book.
22. **Sonnet**, 25/09/1934, Park Rynie, Tp
23. **Lied van die Nie-uitverkorenes**, later title 'Lied van die Verworpenes', 19/12/1938, Diepkloof Reformatory, MSS 1p
24. **[We cogitate]**, 1946, Tp 1p (Found in a diary, between pp 7-13 April 1946).

PC1/2/2/1-35 1948-1949

1. **To Walt Whitman**, original title 'In Trondheim', 8/08/1948, Anerley, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp with annotations by ASP, Tp 3pp
2. **[We Mean Nothing Evil Towards You]**, 11/08/1948, Anerley, MSS 2pp, Tp 1p with annotations by ASP, Tpc 2pp
3. **Black Woman Teacher**, 14/08/1948, Anerley, MSS 2pp, fragment MSS
4. **[The Laughing Girls]**, 17/08/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p Tp 1p with annotations by ASP, Tp 1p
5. **Could you not write otherwise?**, 17/08/1948, Anerley, MSS 2pp, Published in *Odyssey*, Feb/Mar 1986
6. **Maria Lee**, 19/09/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p, MSS 4pp, Tp with annotations (4 copies), Tp 2pp (2 copies)
7. **We gave her a discardment**, 8/10/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p Tp 1p
8. **Indian Woman**, 10/10/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p, Tp 1p (fragment), Tpc 1p
9. **My Sense of Humour**, 11/10/1948, Anerley, MSS1p; MSS 1; Tp 1p
10. **The Chief**, 18/11/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p
11. **[The Stock Exchange]**, 20/11/1948, Anerley, MSS1p, MSS 1p, Tp 1p, Tp with annotations by ASP , and 5 copies
12. **Ingudugudu** [Singer of Childhood], 21/11/1948, Anerley, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp, Tpc 2pp, Tp (German version) Tp (2 copies)
13. **On the Death of J.H. Hofmeyr**, 4/12/1948, Anerley, MSS 1p, MSS 1p, Tp 1p (4 copies) and MSS of different version 1p

14. **Only the child is no more**, 1948, Anerley, MSS 1p Tpsc 1p
15. **In the Umtwalumi Valley** [1948] Tp 1pp (2 copies)
16. **Anxiety Song of an Englishman**, 01/1949, Anerley, MSS 2 pp, Tp 1p (2 copies)
17. **To Edgar Brookes**, 1/02/1949, Anerley, MSS 1p
18. **Sanna**, 3/02/1949, Anerley, MSS 1p, MSS 1p, Tpc 1p
19. **To a small boy who died at Diepkloof Reformatory**, 03, 1949, Anerley, Tp 1p with annotations, Tp 1p (2 copies)
20. **To a Black Man who lost a Child thro' Starvation**, 1949, MSScc 2pp Tpc 2pp.
NOTE: In a letter from Alan Paton to Mary Benson 31/05/1949, also see PC56
21. **The Prison House**, 24/09/1949, Northampton, MSS 3pp (numbered 1, 2 and 4), MSS 2pp, MSS 1p Tp 1p
22. **Samuel**, 28/09/1949, London, MSS 1p Tp 1p
23. **The KLM**, 1949, MSS 1p
24. **The Joke**, 11/11/1949, New York, MSS 1p Tp 1p
25. **Sonnets to Sleep I & II**, 6/12/1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 2pp, MSS 1p, Tp 2pp
26. **[My Lord has a great attraction for the humble]**, 13/12/1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 1p Tp 1p with annotations by ASP
27. **The Monument**, 16/12/1949, [Lane's Flat], MSS 1p
28. **A Psalm of the Forest**, 18/12/1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 1p, MSS 1p, MSS 1p, Tp 1p with annotations by ASP, Tp 1p (3 copies) 'A Modern Psalm' Tp 1p. Published in *The South African Outlook* 1/07/1953
29. **[I'll sting the conscience of the world awake]**, 19/12/1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 1p
30. **[Oh Lord, my enemies overwhelm me]**, 1949, Lane's Flat, Tp 1p
31. **[No Place for Adoration]**, 1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 1p
32. **[What is this sound from the world]** or **[For the Earth is Corrupted]**, 1949, Lane's Flat, MSS 2pp Tp 1p
33. **The Incurable**, 1949, MSS 2pp
34. **[I came to a valley]**, c.1949/50, MSS 2pp
[I saw in a dream], c.1949/50, MSS 4pp. NOTE: The second poem was clipped to the first and obviously derived from it. Possibly written for a specific purpose because the number of word written are noted at the foot the page, something Alan Paton only did once he became a professional writer.
35. **White man in the automobile** [1949] MSS 1p. NOTE: This poem was located amongst odd journals in the collection, and does not appear in *Songs of Africa*.
36. **Songs: A Psalm for the Forest; The Hermit; Sanna**. Musical arrangement for Paton poetry for voice and guitar by Charles Oxtuby 1975

PC1/2/3/1-17 1950-1986

1. **[The mist comes down from height and hill**, 3/01/1950, Lane's Flat, MSScc 1p /Tp 1p. NOTE: The poem appears on the obverse of one of the MSS of 'Meditation for a young boy confirmed'
2. **Meditation for a Young Boy Confirmed**, 4/01/1950, Lane's Flat, MSS 6pp, MSS 7pp, MSS 8pp Tp 7pp incl letter from Jonno Paton 26/11/1949, published in *The Christian Century* 13/10/1954
3. **[Dr Verwoerd my boss my boss]**, 1950's, Tp 1p

4. **Lied van die Verworpenes**, 1950's, Tp 1p. Published in *Contact* July 1957. Also see 'Lied van die nie-uitverkorenes', PC 1/2/1. This seems to be the final version.
5. **My Great Discovery**, 1950's, MSS 2pp, MSS 4pp, MSS 1p, Tp 4pp (1 copy), printed on Department of Bantu Administration & Development circular 20/1/1967, published in *Best Articles and Stories* August/September 1958 and *Africa South* vol 1 no 3 April-June 1957.
6. **'Prayer – for one in authority'** Written for Kent Headmaster. Kent School's fiftieth year, Father Sill's birthday, 10/03/1956
7. **Prologue to be spoken by a Young Person** (for Peter Stayt's Xmas play), 1968, MSS 1p
8. **Death of a Priest**, 14/03/1970, MSS 1p, published in *South African Outlook* October 1971 and *South African Outlook* September 1977 as 'Steve Biko'
9. **Flowers for the Departed**, 1971, Tp 1p, published in *Congressional Record* 6/05/1971 and sent to A Paton with covering letter from Ogden Reid 7/05/1971 Tpc 1p, music score by Daniel Jahn of the poem; 'The truth demands Justice' In memory of Allison Krause el al, 4/05/1976 May 4 Task Force.
10. **Necklace of Fire**, 1986, MSS 3pp (3 versions) photocopies. NOTE: First version is written on SAA paper during the night while crossing the Atlantic; in the second version Paton experiments with titles and rhyming words; the third version is the final version. The photocopies have a comment by Mrs Anne Paton 1984. One version was found after Paton's death in Douglas Livingstone's book *eyes Closed against the Sun* which accompanied him on his last USA trip.
11. **1950-1984 [The tributary widens]**MSS 1p
12. **[The tributary widens]**, Found in Paton's '1950 Diary'. NOTE: the first four lines of the 'Diary' poem are the same as '1950 – 1984'. See PC1/2/3/11. See also letter to Mary Benson 28/10/1984. Published in *Journey Continued* 1988:421
13. **To Marion**, (limerick), 18/12/1960, MSS 1p (fragment). NOTE: This was found on Paton's copy of the Shorter Oxford Dictionary in April 1995, 35 years after it was written. Marion is probably the wife of the late Dr Alan Friedman.
14. **Life has taught me**, *Christopher News Notes*, June/July 1969 no 174
15. **Hail to the Chief**, 11/01/1970, Tpsc 1p
16. **[I am the Law, and the Power and the Glory]**, 1970, MSS 2pp
17. **A daily prayer for one's work**, 17/01/1972, Tpsc 1p, published in 'Prayers we have in common'.
18. **Caprivi Lament**, April 1973, MSS 2pp. Published in *Sunday Tribune* 6/05/1973 and *Knocking on the Door*.
19. **Dancing Boy**, 4/11/1948, MSS 1p (original version), 2pp (revised version), final version 1p, 18/05/1974
20. **To the happy pair**, probably written for Edgar Brookes' 81st birthday, January 1978, Tpc 1p
21. **A welcome to all to 1983 New Year at the Swarts 1983** Tpc 1p
22. **Wir trinken im Tea Room** - unidentified

PC1/2/4 Undated poems

[The penguin and the Phalarope] MSS 1p and press clipping

PC1/2/5 Poems by others

A Collection of poems written by, a.o. Aubrey Burns, Edgar Brookes, Ostwald Josephp Mtsahli, Anne Kugler, Adam Small et al.

Also see PC22 Mementoes

PC1/3 EARLY AND UNPUBLISHED WORKS

PC1/3/1/1-2 'Ship of Truth'

Incomplete novel entitled 'Ship of Truth', 1922 - 1923, continued in two foolscap notebooks, manuscript

- Book 1 pp8-90 missing, dated Oct. 1922 (p41) and Dec. 1922 (p63)
- Book 3 Dated March 1923 (p200), Nov. 1923 (p210), Dec. 1923 (p226), Dec 25 (p263)

PC1/3/2/1-5 'Brother Death'

5 Notebooks, 'Manuscript', entitled 'Brother Death' 716pp, 18/05/1930

Contains:-

- 4pp of chapter summaries and place names
- Chapter 1, and final pages written on Maritzburg College paper
- incl 12pp short story about 'Calvin Doone' (back of manuscript 5)

PC1/3/3/1-4 'Louis Botha'

Play 'Louis Botha', a play in five acts by Natalian, Maritzburg Aug-Sept. 1932, in 3 jotters, 1 folder, manuscripts

- Folder contains:-
 - final typed version 78pp
 - typed version 71pp
 - manuscript version 78pp
- 3 notebooks (jotters) of handwritten early versions

PC1/3/4/1 'John Henry Dane' and other stories and poems

Green exercise book contains:-

- incomplete novel 'John Henry Dane'
- two short pieces entitled:-
 - 'Beer', 2pp
 - 'Convalescence', 5pp
- two poems:-
 - 'Life was bitter', Park Rynie 1934
 - 'Higher Physics' [1934]
 - 'There's no way carved yet'
- Manuscript book with short story [n.d.]

PC1/3/4/2

- Small exercise book with essay on John X Merriman Bhengu, MSS[n.d.] [15pp]

PC1/3/4/3

- Untitled play, MSS [n.d.] 13pp

PC1/3/4/4 Untitled short articles written on loose sheets Sept-Oct. 1952

- ['The Nationalists are angered by stories of their ill-treatment of Africans...'] 30/09/1952
- ['When I was young...'] 10/10/1952
- ['I am here at Bulwer...'] 12/10/1952
- ['I was to-day hard put to it to keep my patience'] 16/10/1952
- 'The Dangerous Doctor' 19/10/1952

PC1/3/4/5 Untitled play in folio exercise book [n.d.] [7pp]

PC1/3/4/6 'Secret of Seven'

- Early manuscript 'Secret of Seven' [early 1930's] 9pp, the story of Margaret Mbatha

PC1/3/4/7 'A light comedy'

- 'A light comedy', Anerley [1949] 12pp Annotated Tp []
Play written on loose sheets

PC1/3/4/8

- 'In the years in which Briton and Boer fought their protracted struggle...' [early 1930s/early 1940s]

PC1/3/4/9

- 'Little Barbee goes to Butler's Post' [1929]

PC1/3/4/10

- Outline for a 3 act play

PC1/3/4/11

- Short story ['The girl in the Indian shop ...'] [n.d.]

PC1/3/5/1-3

Essay on ['The Afrikaners']

- Book 1 pp1-72
- Book 2 pp72-148
- Notepad entitled 'The Afrikaner' [Aug. 1941] 10pp

PC1/3/5/4

Photocopy and notebook containing:-

- Essay on 'Religion, Freedom and man' [ca. 1934] Chapters 1-14 pp106
- Poem entitled 'The farmers know the peace of God' Laddsborough 21/01/1934

PC1/3/6/1-2 'The Last Journey'

'The Last Journey', a play, never published but first produced in Lusaka, 1-7 May 1959

- Original MSS, handwritten on two examination pads, with some rewrites and transcriptions from original text
- Original MSS

PC1/3/6/3

- Article by Hermann Wittenberg: 'Alan Paton's writing for stage: towards a non-racial South African theatre'
- Essay on his own play by Alan Paton MSS 19pp and transcript from original text

PC1/3/6/4

- Typed draft with corrections and alterations and transcripts
- Typed version:
 - Act I Scene 1 Tp 4pp
 - Act I Scene 2 Tp 24pp
 - Act II Scene 1 Tp 6pp
 - Act II Scene 2 Tp 16pp
 - Act III Scene 1 Tp 26pp
 - Act III Scene 2 Tp with annotations by ASP 12pp
 - Manuscript 2pp with Tp 1p

PC1/3/6/5 'David Livingstone'

- Two copies of the typescripts of the play from Annie Laurie Williams (agent) entitled 'David Livingstone' 45pp
- Photocopy of typescript

PC1/3/6/6

- Booklet: 'Victoria Falls anthology' with letter to the Royal Geographical Society from E.E.T Day 21/04/1959 Tp 1p
- Photograph album of the Lusaka production by The Waddington Players includes programmes, signatures of the cast, 1 photograph, clippings or reviews and articles

PC1/3/6/7 Documents and manuscripts from a file titled 'Source Papers'

- Booklet: 'Men of Livingstone' by B.W. Lloyd London 1955
- Extract: 'And the death of Dr Livingstone'
- Document: 'The history of Carus Farrar of finding Dr Livingstone in Central Africa' Tp 10 pp
- 'Last journals of D.L.' by ASP MSS 10pp
- Document: 'Boy's name was Majwara ...' Tp with annotations 5pp
- Letter to Alan Paton from Sir John Milner Gray 20/06/1956 with a copy of his booklet 'Livingstone's Muganda Servant' by and letter to the Editors Tp3pp
- **Includes additional manuscripts and typescripts to be sorted.**

PC1/3/7/1-8 'Mkhumbane'

(See PC1/5/10/1/22 for correspondence)

- 'Mkhumbane', a play by Alan Paton with libretto by T. Matshikiza, never published, but performed in Durban 29 March 1960 & New York [196-]

PC1/3/7/1-6

- Various typescripts, manuscripts with revisions, alterations and deletions

PC1/3/7/7

- Album presented by SAIRR (Natal coastal region) with photocopy of the Durban production

PC1/3/7/8

- Programme for the performance of Mkhumbane, Durban, March 1960

PC1/3/7/9

- 'Appreciation and criticism of "Emkhumbane"' by S Maponya

PC1/3/8/1-2 'The New Heaven and the New Earth'

- Book II original MSS - Parts I and II of a projected trilogy 1981 76pp
 - Part I - 'I wish now to die' MSS 55pp
 - Part II - ['You are Mrs Stella Zondi'] MSS 21pp
- 'A New Heaven and a New Earth' Tp 9pp
- Part II MSS 3pp
- Photocopy of the original MSS, including additions MSS 3pp

PC1/3/9/1 ['Roy Campbell']

Most of the material that Alan Paton had collected about Campbell was turned over to Peter Alexander who eventually wrote the biography.

Folder containing correspondence with:-

- Guy Butler 27/06/1973 - 7/11/1973 (4 letters)
- Edward Callan 26/10/1970 (1 letter)
- George and Agnes Campbell 24/02/1975 (2 letters)
- George Gale 14/01/1974 - 13/08/1974 (2 letters)
- William Gardner letters from Henri Chabiol 1/12/1968 (2 letters)
- Diana Holman-Hunt 6/11/1971 - 23/12/1971 (2 letters)
- HSRC re bursary for Campbell research 14/09/1970 - 6/03/1975 (13 letters)
- Ronald Lewin 7/08/1971 - 06/07/1975 (12 letters)
- Kerry and Jon Swift
- Laurens van der Post 23/08/1973 - 22/05/1975
3 typed aerogrammes: 11/05/70; 12/03/70; 20/02/70
- Randolph Vigne 9/10/1972 - 6/11/1973 (6 letters)
- **Lauren Whistler ?**
- Further correspondence 1969 - 1975 incl. circular from A Paton indicating that he has relinquished the task of this book 1/03/1975, Tp
- Correspondence re Oppenheimer Grant, April - 1/12/1959-

- ‘The poetry of Statement’, unidentified press article, *TLS* 24/03/1950
- ‘In search of Roy Campbell’ by John Conyngham, *Natal Witness* 26/01/1993

PC1/4 PUBLISHERS AND AGENTS

PC1/4/1/1-5 Jonathan Cape

- Correspondence 1954 - 1988
- Agreements & Royalty Reports 1957-1968

PC1/4/2/1 Scribner’s

- Correspondence 1953 - 1964

PC1/4/2/2

- Correspondence 1964 - 1966
- Press cuttings

PC1/4/2/3

- Correspondence 1967 - 1970
- Agreements and royalty reports

PC1/4/2/4

- Correspondence 1970 - 1973

PC1/4/2/5

- Correspondence 1973 - 1977
- Royalty Reports

PC1/4/2/6

- Correspondence 1978 – 1980
- Correspondence 1981 – 3 May 1984 (Pre-McMillan take-over)

PC1/4/2/7

- Royalties and agreements 1948, 1953 - 1965

PC1/4/2/8

- Tax file 1979 - 1986

PC1/4/2/9 Scribner’s/MacMillan

- Correspondence May 1984 – 1988 incl correspondence with Thorn EMI Screen Entertainment re filming of CBC.
- Early MacMillan correspondence 196?, 1981

PC1/4/2/10 MacMillan

- Tax and Royalty files 1986 – 1988

PC1/4/3/1 Annie Laurie Williams Inc

- Correspondence 1962 - 1971
- Agreements 1964 and 1971

PC1/4/4/1 Oxford University Press

- Correspondence 1967 - 1982

PC1/4/4/2 Seabury Press

- Correspondence 1974 - 1986
- Agreement for publication of 'Lenten book' 1967 and 'Prayers of Alan Paton' 1968

PC1/4/4/3 Lippincot

- 'The land and People of South Africa'
- Correspondence 1954 - 1965; 1975
- Agreements and royalties: 'Lenten Book' later 'Instruments of Thy Peace' 1968

PC1/4/4/4 Shuter & Shooter

- Correspondence 1955 - 1965

PC1/4/4/5 Lutterworth

- Correspondence 1969 - 1975

PC1/4/4/6 Kruger and Coronet Magazine

- Correspondence with Kruger 1955 – 1961
- Correspondence with Coronet Magazine 28/03/1956 – 10/04/1956.

Also see PC1/8/1/3/25

PC1/4/4/7 Praeger and SPCK

- Correspondence 1974

PC1/4/5/1 David Philip

- Correspondence 1971 - 1978 incl agreement for *Towards the Mountain* 29/01/1985

PC1/4/5/2 Penguin

- Correspondence 1986 - 1987

PC1/4/5/3 Century Hutchinson

- Correspondence 1988

PC1/4/5/4 Harper & Row

- Correspondence 1983 - 1984; 1987

PC1/4/5/5 Ad Donker

- Correspondence 1985 - 1986

PC1/4/5/6 - 7 Dalro and Collier books

- Correspondence 1985 and 1986

PC1/4/5/7 Cole Publishing

- Correspondence with Donald Simm 1981 re 'Notes on Cry the beloved country'

PC1/4/5/8 Roland Robinson Associates

- Correspondence 1965 - 1987
- Agreements with Beaverlodge Promotions, Connection Films and Universal Video

PC1/4/5/9 Mowbrays Publishing Division; Lowry Publishers; Jonathan Ball

- Correspondence 1984 - 1986

PC1/4/6/1 Royalty files

- Royalty files 1948; 1957; 24/01/1962 - 4/10/1988
- Permission for reprints, dramatisations, extracts etc.

PC1/4/7/1 Tafelberg, Shuter & shooter and MacMillan SA

- Correspondence: A. Paton and S. Nienaber re 'Glimpses of Natal' 2/03/1978 - 2/12/1981

PC1/4/8/1 Jonathan Ball

- Letter from A Lowry re Foreword to Martyn Adelberg's book 21/08/1984 Tp 1p

PC1/4/9/1 Wolfgang Kruger Verlag

- Brochure of publication by Alan Paton

PC1/5 CORRESPONDENCE

PC1/5/1-5 NAMED CORRESPONDENCE

PC1/5/1/1-12

PC1/5/1/1/1-21

- Alcock, Neil and Creina
20 Letters, 31/03/1976 - 29/10/1985

PC1/5/1/2/1-25

- Alexander, Peter
24 Letters, 15/01/1980 - 25/11/1986 re Campbell biography

PC1/5/1/3/1-15

- Amnesty International
15 Letters, 13/03/1969 - 25/07/1978

PC1/5/1/4/1-7

- **Barker, Anthony and Maggie**
7 Letters, 28/02/1973 - 23/06/1973

PC1/5/1/5/1-4

- **Boraine, Alex**
4 Letters, 20/03/1985 - 25/04/1985

PC1/5/1/6/1-5

- **Botha, P.W.**
5 Letters, 10/05/1984 - 2/01/1985

PC1/5/1/7/1-12

- **Brink, André**
12 Letters, 22/01/1970 - 9/09/1982

PC1/5/1/8/1-7

- **Brookes, Edgar**
8 Letters, 6/08/1977 - 19/12/1977

PC1/5/1/9/1-13

- **Brown, Peter**
11 Letters, 5/05/1985 - 17/09/1987

PC1/5/1/10/1-46

- **Burns, Aubrey**
46 Letters, 18/01/1976 - 19/04/1983

PC1/5/1/11/1-76

- **Buthelezi, Mangosuthu**
75 Letters 31/12/1965 - 9/11/1987

PC1/5/1/12/1-46

- **Butler, Guy**
46 Letters 4/04/1973 - 18/11/1987

PC1/5/2/1 - 14

PC1/5/2/1/1-81

- **Callan, Edward**
81 Letters 1/01/1968 - 29/06/1988

PC1/5/2/2/1-9

- **Cape Times, Alan Paton vs**
7 Letters 8/03/1961 - 26/06/1961

PC1/5/2/3/1-8

- **Cattarin, Carl**
7 Letters 5/07/1978 - 14/11/1978

PC1/5/2/4/1-45

- Collins, John and Diana
43 Letters 2/05/1960 - 03/1988

PC1/5/2/5/1-13

- Cope, Jack
13 Letters 25/03/1974 - 19/09/1979

PC1/5/2/6/1-3

- Cronkite, Walter
3 Letters, 15/04/1977 - 5/07/1977

PC1/5/2/7/1-21

- De Villiers, René
21 Letters, 7/01/1980 - 5/09/1988

PC1/5/2/8/1-13

- De Vries, Abraham
13 Letters 2/10/1977 - 19/01/1984

PC1/5/2/9/1-2

- Driver, Jonty
2 Letters (re Patrick Duncan biography) 19/04/1976 - 20/05/1976

PC1/5/2/10/1-5

- Egeland, Leif
5 Letters incl copy of letter ASP to Leif Egeland, 4/02/1923), 28/01/1983 - 24/08/1983

PC1/5/2/11/1-11

- Evans, David
9 Letters, 2/01/1968 - 22/02/1983 (Also see PC1/4)

PC1/5/2/12/1-8

- French-Beytagh, Gonville
8 Letters, 02/1971 - 1/12/1981

PC1/5/2/13/1-14

- Gordimer, Nadine
14 Letters, 3/07/1965 - 9/01/1982

PC1/5/2/14/1-31

- Hattingh, Case against Warrant Officer
26 Letters, 12/04/1977 - 11/09/1984

PC1/5/3/1 -3

PC1/5/3/1/1-75

- Huddleston, Trevor
76 Letters, 2/08/1955 - 6/09/1988

PC1/5/3/2/1-51

- **Italiaander, Rolf**
51 Letters, 16/11/1961 - 5/12/1986

PC1/5/3/3

Jacobson, Dan (to be inserted when available)

PC1/5/3/4/1 - 30

PC1/5/4/1/1-2

- **Joseph, Helen**
2 Letters, 21/10/1981 - 2/11/1981

PC1/5/4/2/1-4

- **Karis, Tom**
4 Letters, 30/07/1979 - 3/12/1980

PC1/5/4/3/1-5

- **Kentridge, Sydney**
5 Letters, 3/05/1981 - 13/04/1987

PC1/5/4/4/1-4

- **Krige, Uys**
5 Letters, 18/03/1966 - 22/06/1966; 16/10/1975

PC1/5/4/5/1-15

- **Larrabee, Constance Stuart**
11 Letters, 17/11/1985 - 14/08/1987 incl. article by Roy Hopes 'Constance Stuart Larrabee enjoys "revival"', *Washington College Reporter*, Winter Issue 1986

PC1/5/4/6/1-25

- **Leftwich, Adrian**
25 Letters, 1/01/1965 - 21/09/1986

PC1/5/4/7/1-17

- **Levin, Bernard**
17 Letters, 1/03/1976 - 7/12/1987

PC1/5/4/8/1-7

- **Lewin, Hugh**
7 Letters, 10/04/1974 - 6/08/1974

PC1/5/4/9/1-7

- **Livingstone, Douglas**
7 Letters, 28/06/1982 - 23/01/1984

PC1/5/4/10/1-9

- **Lodge, Tom**
9 Letters, 19/04/1976 - 24/11/1981 re Duncan biography

PC1/5/4/11

- Marais, Ben
11 Letters, 22/10/1984 - 12/08/1985

PC1/5/4/12/1-7

- Marquard, Leo
7 Letters, 10/05/1953 - 13/01/1971

PC1/5/4/13/1-12

- Muggeridge, Malcolm
11 Letters, 6/02/1968 - 10/02/1981

PC1/5/4/14/1-4

- Naudé, Beyers
4 Letters, 24/10/1973 - 8/12/1981

PC1/5/4/15/1-21

- Niebuhr, Ursula
20 Letters, 22/07/1975 - 3/06/1985

PC1/5/4/16

- NUSAS
Correspondence 6/03/1968 - 11/11/1975 with:
Michael Stent, Charles Nupen, Geoff Budlender, Renfrew Christie, Paul Pretorius,
Barry Streek, Neville Curtis, Clive Nettleton, Mark Orkin, Duncan Innes, John Daniel,
Horst Kleinschmidt

PC1/5/4/17/1-16

- Nuttall, Michael
16 Letters, 18/08/1979 - 6/05/1986

PC1/5/4/18/1-9

- Nuttall, Neville and Lucy
9 Letters, 2/07/1953 - 16/07/1983

PC1/5/4/19/1-14

- Oppenheimer, Bridget
13 Letters, 17/08/1976 - [4/08/1988]

PC1/5/4/20/1-7

- Oppenheimer, Harry
6 Letters, 6/04/1970 - 26/01/1988

PC1/5/4/21/1-8

- Pearse, Reg O.
8 Letters, 2/05/1978 - 22/05/1988

PC1/5/4/22/1-8

- **Phoenix Settlement** (See PC1/5/4/26)
7 letters and plan for Phoenix settlement November 1962 - 8/10/1980

PC1/5/4/23/1

- **Poovalingam, Pat**
1 Letter, 27/02/1954 **letter missing**

PC1/5/4/24/1-2

- **Renault, Mary**
2 Letters, 26/06/1965 - 1/07/1965

PC1/5/4/25/1-3

- **Rooseveldt, Eleanor**
3 Letters, 3/08/1955 - [08/1955]

PC1/5/4/26/1-6

- **Russell, David**
6 Letters, 9/12/1977 - 12/12/1978

PC1/5/4/27/1-27

- **Russell, Philip**
24 Letters, 5/05/1970 - 11/06/1979

PC1/5/4/28/1-19

- **Schoeman, Karel**
19 Letters, 11/10/1976 - 14/06/1978

PC1/5/4/29/1-24

- **Shah, Krishna**
21 Letters, [28/01/1963] - 2/11/1982

PC1/5/4/30/1-16

- **Suzman, Helen**
16 Letters, 2/05/1970 - 24/03/1988

PC1/5/5/1-13

PC1/5/5/1/1-38

- **The Tablet**
35 Letters, 24/04/1978 - 31/12/1984

PC1/5/5/2/1-11

- **Thorpe, Jeremy**
11 Letters, [1972] - 4/09/1978

PC1/5/5/3

- **Toc H**

80 Letters, 5/10/1953 - 3/07/1985. Includes varied correspondence with :- Alec Bullivant, Quentin Ferry, Yvonne Gouws, Yvonne Knapp, Bob Knight, Phebe Leeman, Cyril Maud, Joy McIntyre, Don McKenzie, John Mitchell, Nora Niven

PC1/5/5/4/1-2

- **Vance, Cyrus**
2 Letters, 5/07/1977 - 17/08/1977

PC1/5/5/5/1-61

- **Van der Post, Laurens**
61 Letters, 26/05/1965 - 29/01/1980

PC1/5/5/6/1-2

- **Vigne, Randolph**
3 Letters, 5/04/1986 - 11/06/1986

PC1/5/5/7/1-21

- **Wentzel, Ernie**
19 Letters, 7/02/1984 - 26/01/1986

PC1/5/5/8/1-3

- **West, Morris**
3 Letters, 1/09/1980 - 28/10/1980

PC1/5/5/9/1-3

- **Wiesel, Elie**
3 Letters, 19/04/1977 - 7/02/1978

PC1/5/5/10/1-9

- **Wilhelm, Pieter**
9 Letters, 25/10/1983 - 29/01/1985

PC1/5/5/11/1-5

- **Wilson, Monica**
5 Letters, 2/12/1976 - 17/01/1977

PC1/5/5/12/1-9

- **Woods, Donald**
9 Letters, 13/07/1972 - 21/08/1978

PC1/5/5/13/1-13

- **World Council of Churches/ Institute of Race Relations**
12 Letters, 15/05/1953 - 28/06/1957

PC1/5/6 GENERAL CORRESPONDENCE

PC1/5/6/1 AAN - AUT 1953-1988

- Aanensen, Lars Gunnar
- Abrahams, PCJ
- Adams, Pop
- Africa Enterprise
- Aitcheson, John
- Aitken, Blossom
- Alan Paton Literary Competition, The
- Alper, Benedict S
- Amakholwa High School
- American Institutions
- Anchorage Press
- Anderson, Norwood R
- Anglican-Methodist Trust of Hillcrest
- Aquinas College
- Archibald, Richard
- Arnott, Lee
- Attenborough, Richard
- Australian Broadcasting Commission
- Automobile Association, The

PC1/5/6/2 BAI - BEC 1953-1989

- Baillon, Phyllis (see also Savary, Phyllis)
- Baker, Father
- Bankey, W
- Baragwanath, Gwen
- Barber, Simon
- Barkham, John
- Barnett, Steve
- Bates, Betty
- BBC
- Beachwood High School
- Bechet College of Education
- Beck, Don Edward
- Becker, Ann
- Beckert, Ursula

PC1/5/6/3 BEL - BIR 1964-1991

- Bell, Shirley
- Benjamin, Edmund
- Bennetts-Benoit, J
- Benson, Mary (Pixie) incl chapter she wrote on Alan Paton for her memoirs
- Berglund, Axel-Ivar

- Bernhardt, Ian
- Berry, Lanny
- Best, O F
- Bestall, Clifford
- Bhana, Surendra
- Bible Society of South Africa
- Biebuyck, Lucien
- Biesheuvel, Simon
- Biggs, Christine
- Bilton, Percy
- Birley, Robert

PC1/5/6/4 BLA - BRE 1980-1988

- Black, Albert
- Black, Michael
- Blatt, David Lee
- Blaufarb, Tamar
- Blumat
- Bond, Elsie
- Bophuthatswana University
- Bortfeldt, Peter
- Bosch, David
- Boston Globe, The
- Boston University
- Botha, JCG (Minister of Home Affairs)
- Boyce, G G
- BP South Africa
- Brain, Helen
- Bramdan, RRR
- Branford, Jean
- Bredenkamp, Victor
- Brewer, Jim
- Brewer, Mark

PC1/5/6/5 BRI - BUY 1971-1988

- Brigham Young University
- Brinkmann, Christoph
- British Council, The
- Briton-Durham, Conway
- Broster, Clyde
- Broster, Peter
- Brownlow, Ronald
- Bryant, Glenn
- Bryn Mawr Presbyterian Church, The
- Bunting, Allan

- Burns, Tom
- Business Day
- Buss, Martin
- Buthelezi, Irene
- Butler, Guy
- Buys, J S

PC1/5/6/6 CAE - CHO 1957-1988

- Caedmon
- Canning, Rebecca
- Cape Times
- Cape Town, The Archbishop of
- Capricorn Africa Society, The
- Carey, Claire
- Carradine, Bruce
- Carter, Eileen
- Cassidy, Siobhan
- Castelluccio, Eric
- Chaitowitz, David
- Chapman, Michael
- Chater, Anthony
- Chelmsford Public Library
- Chicago Press, The University of
- Ching, Wendy
- Chisolm, Linda
- Choegoe, Marthinus

PC1/5/7/1 CHR - CLE 1950-1988

- Christian Science Monitor, The
- Christianity and Crisis
- Christison, Grant
- Christofersen, Howard R
- Civil Rights League
- Clarendon, The Earl of
- Clark, R G
- Clarke's Bookshop
- Cleminshaw, Dot
- Clermont Swallows Football Club
- Cloete, Callo

PC1/5/7/2 CLO - COY 1968-1987

- Clover, Christine
- Coates, Phyllis
- Coca Cola USA
- Cole, Susan

- Collins, Pete
- Connell, John
- Cook, Calvin
- Co-ordinated Marketing
- Cordwalles School
- Corkern, Bob
- Coston, Herbert
- Council on Religion and International Affairs
- Court, Peggy B
- Covey, Rosemary
- Cox, Graham
- Coy, E D

PC1/5/7/3 CRA - CUN 1952-1987

- Craighead, David
- Crankshaw, Irene
- Crawford, Don
- Crawford, Virginia
- Cressman, Bill
- Crickmay, Andrew
- 'Crisis Washington'
- Cronyn, Hulme
- Crook, Monty
- Cunningham, Helen
- Curray, Ronald

PC1/5/7/4 DAG - DEV 1965-1988

- Dag Hammerskjold Information Centre on the Study of Violence and Peace
- Dahl, Barbara
- Dalberg, B R
- Dale, Richard
- Dalton, Doris
- Danielsson, Annika
- Danos, Edit
- David, E R
- Davie, Richard
- Davis, Nancy
- Davison, R A
- Davnic Productions (Pty) Ltd
- Davur, Sonia
- Day, Gwen
- Deal, Ronald
- Defence and Aid Fund
- De Klerk, Willem J
- De Kock, Wessel

- Derwent, Lavinia
- Desai, Gaurav
- Devanesen, Savithri

PC1/5/7/5 DEV - DIM 1965-1988

- De Villiers, Marq
- De Witt, Elmo
- Dhlomo, Oscar
- Dickman, Paul R
- Dickson, L T
- Dimpleby, David

PC1/5/7/6 DIO - DUR 1957-1988

- Diocese of Natal
- Dodds, Jennifer
- Dodson, Christopher
- Doig, Andrew B
- Doyle, Gordon
- Drewitz, Ingeborg
- Drijber, Oscar
- Driver, Dorothy
- Dube, Debrah
- Du Buisson, Louis
- Dundee High School
- Dunne, Tim
- Dunning, Stephen
- Durban Arts Association
- Durban Parliament, The
- Durban Rotary Club, The
- Durban Theatre Foundation, The
- Durban-Westville University
- Durban Writers' Circle
- Durose, Dorothy

PC1/5/7/7 EAS - EVE 1981-1988

- Eastern Province Herald, The
- Edgemead High School
- Educational Forum, The
- Edward, Ian
- Edwards, Iain
- Egan, Anthony
- Eighteen Twenty (1820) Foundation
- Eisnitz, Emily
- English Academy of Southern Africa, The
- English Alive

- Esfahani, Masoud
- Eveloff, Vivian

PC1/5/8/1 FAI - FRI 1953-1988

- Fair, Stuart G
- Fellowship - a magazine of peacemaking
- Ferguson, A L
- Fernandez Blanco, Silvia
- Festival, Republic 1981
- Financial Mail
- Finley, Pam
- First United Methodist Church
- Fish, Steve
- Fisher, Paul
- Fisher, Rosamund
- Flint, University of Michigan-
- Forstater, Mark
- Forum
- Fossey, Dian
- Foukara, Abderrahim re thesis 'On corruption in Alan Paton's novels'
- Francis, L P
- Frank, Mary re *Too late the Phalarope*
- Frankford High School
- Franklin Library, The
- Franklin, Liz
- Franks, Sally
- Freie Akademie der Künste in Hamburg
- Friedman, Allan
- Frizzell, Sarah B

PC1/5/8/2 GAL - GIL 1955-1987

- Gale, George & Audrey
- Gale Research Company
- Gallo, Peter
- Gandar, LOV
- Gandhi, Sushila re Phoenix settlement Trust
- Gardner, Colin
- Gavilan, Yolanda
- Gerdener, Theo
- Germantown Academy
- Germiston High School
- Geslin, Nicole
- Gevisser, David J
- Gill, Glenda E incl article 'Careerist and casualty: the rise and fall of Canada Lee' in *Freedom Ways*, first Quarter 1981

PC1/5/8/3 GLI - GYO 1948-1988

- Glick, Bernard
- Goldstone, Jane
- Goodenough, Patrick
- Goodman, Marvin
- Gosney, Cliff B
- Gotham, The
- Govender, Vinay
- Govinder, Betty
- Grainger, Margaret
- Grant, Ida
- Grant, Myrna incl essay by Alan Paton 'Advice to young persons'
- Gray, Stephen
- Greene, Graham C
- Greene, Luther
- Gwala, Lindokuhle
- Gwo, Yun Han
- Gyorgyey, Clara

PC1/5/8/4 HAA - HAR 1960-1988

- Haag, John E
- Hackel, Marta
- Hadebe, Benedicta
- Haenel, Anne
- Haessler, George
- Haigh, A S
- Hailey, Arthur
- Hale, Frederick A
- Hall, Athene
- Hallen, Hans
- Hallowes, Ken B
- Hamm, Marilyn
- Hancock, Judy
- Harbourfront Reading Series
- Harper & Row Publishers Inc.
- Harper's Magazine
- Harris, Errol E
- Harrison, David
- Harsch, Joseph C
- Harvard University - The Memorial Church

PC1/5/8/5 HAS - HIR 1957-1988

- Hastings, Dori A
- Hattingh, C J
- Haw, Richard C

- Haworth, S
- Hayes, Stephen
- Heath, Dawn
- Helen, Gunnar (Liberal Party of Sweden)
- Henocksberg, Thea
- Herschel High School
- Herzlia Middle School
- Highveld Forum, The
- Hildebrandt, Jorg
- Hill, Jean
- Hillcrest, Anglican Parish of
- Hillcrest High School
- Hiltonian Society, The
- Helander, Gunnar
- [Hirsch], Dickie
- [Haul], John
- Hirschowitz, Ros

PC1/5/8/6 HOD - HUT 1959-1988

- Hodne, Lovise
- Hoffenberg, Raymond
- Hope College
- Horn, Keri
- Horwood, OPF
- Hotchkiss, Ted
- Hounsell, Jean
- Houser, George M
- Howcroft, G
- Howes, David
- Huddleston, Trevor
- Hunt, Canon
- Hunt, Earl G
- Hurley, Denis
- Huskisson, Nicola
- Hutcheson, Nora

PC1/5/9/1 IBA - LYO 1955-1988

- Ibadan Congress
- Ibiam, Akanu
- Idasa
- Inanda Seminary
- Indaba, KwaZulu Natal
- Indaba, My Children
- Index on Censorship

- Indian Academy of South Africa, The
- Inman, Bishop
- Inside South Africa
- Insig
- Institute of Futures Research
- International Arts League
- International Institute of Arts & Letters
- International College
- International League for Human Rights
- International Missionary Council
- International Society for the Science of Race Relations
- Interior, Department of
- Irwin, Molly
- Isis Films
- Italian Liberal Party
- Ixopo High School

PC1/5/9/2 JAC - JUS 1964-1988

- Jackson, Jean E
- Jackson, Sybil
- Jacobs, Michael
- James, Joan
- Jarvis, Malcolm
- Jefferson Educational Foundation, The
- Johannesburg, The Anglican Bishop of
- Johanson, Mr
- Johnson, Barbara
- Johnson, Martha J
- Jones, Gwilym P
- Jones, G Arthur
- Jordan, Rudolph
- Joubert, John
- Jung, Claudia
- Justerini & Brooks Ltd

PC1/5/9/3 KAL - KIM 1951-1986

- Kaldjian, Eric
- Kam, Rose Sallberg
- Kamanga, Themba
- Kane-Berman, John
- Karval, R S
- Kauffman, K F
- Kaushal, Pearl
- Keating, Mary

- Kelly, Philip
- Kennedy, R F
- Kentridge, William incl 'Profile of Junction Avenue Theater Company'
- Kent School
- Kent State University
- Kent, University of
- Kenyon College
- Khakbazan, Ali
- Khan, M
- Kile, Mark J
- Kim, Lee S

PC1/5/9/4 KIN - KYR 1948-1988

- King, Alex
- Kings School
- Kingsway High School
- Kirkness, Jack
- Knight, Margaret
- Koch, Claude
- Kohler, Peter J
- Kojima, June C
- Korda, Alexander
- Kulkarni, Venkatesh
- Kunene, O A
- Kupugani
- Kwaru
- Kyriakon, Michael

PC1/5/9/5 LAI - LEI 1954-1988

- Laird, Robert
- Langley, Morley R D
- Langton, M
- Lanigan, Neale
- Larsen, Harvey Elton
- La Salle University
- Lawrence, Deanne
- Lawrence, Jean
- Lawrence, Thomas H
- Lawton, Richard
- Layton, Susan
- Lee Pearson, Frances
- Leftwich, Adrian
- Leigh, William

PC1/5/9/6 LEL - LYO 1951-1986

- Lelyveld, Joseph
- Lepoff, Dorothy
- Levey, Peggy
- Levine, Di
- Levy, Millie
- Lewsen, Phyllis
- Liberal International
- Liberal Party, The (UK)
- Lindsay, George
- Lindsay, Isabel
- Linscott, Chattey
- Lisensky, Robert
- Livingstone (play)
- Lloyd, Philip H
- Lomas, A R
- London Film Productions (SA) (Pty) Ltd
- Luthuli
- Lyons, Josephine

PC1/5/10/1 MAC - MZI 1951-1988

- Mac, Joe
- MacDowell Association Inc., The Edward
- MacIntosh, Robert A
- MacKenzie, Ian
- Macmurray, John
- Macrae, Susan
- Magnificat High School
- Mahood, George Hamilton
- Makhanya, Henry V B
- Malherbe, E G
- Mamvura, Arthur
- Mandal, Somnath
- Mandela, Winnie
- Mangoaela, Gideon
- Marist Brothers' College
- Mark Twain Journal
- Maritzburg College
- Martin, Richard
- Masciangioli, Tina
- Mather, Rachel
- Matshikiza, John (see PC 1/3/7/1-8)
- Matshikiza, Todd
- Matthews, Richard

- Maud, Jean Redcliffe-
- Mbatha, Moses

PC1/5/10/2 MCA - MOL 1951-1988

- McAdam, Tony & Julie
- McAfee Brown, Robert
- McClurg, James
- McCormack, Dewar
- McGrath, Helen V
- McGrath, Vincent
- McLeish, Jamie
- McManus, Frank R
- McRae, Donald
- Meer, Fatimah
- Menell, Clive S
- Menell, Monica
- Menon, Indira
- Mercer, Robert
- Mital, A K
- Mix, Carol D
- Mjali, S J
- Mkhize, Bhekumuzi
- Mngadi, Elliot
- Moberley, G Selwyn
- Moloji, Ben
- Molyneux, T G

PC1/5/10/3 MOO - MOR 1983-1987

- Moon, Mollie
- Moorhead, Hugh S
- Morkel, P
- Morphet, Tony
- Morris, Donald
- Mortinson, Gail E

PC1/5/10/4 MOS - MTI 1969-1986

- Moser, James E
- Moses, William F
- Mouton, F A
- Mthembu, Michael
- Mtimkulu, V V

PC1/5/10/5 MUN - MZI 1970-1987

- Munger, Edwin S

- Munnik, LAPA
- Murphy, Loral
- Murray, C A
- Murray, Ian H
- Myhill, Marylin
- Mzimela, Cyprian Boy

PC1/5/11/1 NAC - PER 1955-1989

- NACCW - National Association of Child Care Workers
- Naidoo, Sheila
- Naidoo, T
- Nankin, P
- Narayadu, A G
- Nash, Margaret
- Natal, Diocese of
- Natal Settlers' Memorial Homes
- Natal Society Library, The
- Natal University
- Natal Press, University of
- Natal Jewry, Council of
- Nathan, Liberto R
- National Conference of Christians & Jews
- National English Literary Museum and Documentation Centre
- National Geographic Magazine
- Naude, Johan
- NBC News

PC1/5/11/2 NDA - NUT 1961-1989

- Ndaba, E P
- Nederlandse Studenten Raad
- Nel, D J Louis
- Nelken, Axel
- Neuhaus, Matthew E K
- New Era Schools Trust
- Newsday - The Long Island Newspaper
- Newsweek
- New Pictures Inc
- Ngcamu, E
- Ngidi, Brian
- Ngonboma, S
- Nienaber, C J M (see PC1/4/7/1 re 'Glimpse of Natal')
- Ngcobo, S B
- Nicholl, Donald
- Noel, Vincent

- Norton & Company, W W
- Nuttall, Tim

PC1/5/11/3 OAK - OXL 1976-1988

- Oakley, Lynn
- Obose, Edith
- O'Brien, P E
- O'Connell, Brian
- Odendaal, Danie
- Odyssey
- O'Leary, B L
- Olympic Motors Ltd
- Omni Publications International Ltd
- Optima
- Oregon, University of
- Orient Art Gallery
- Orpen Marcus
- Ossher, Jonathan
- Ottinger, Richard L
- Oxford, Warren
- Oxley, John

PC1/5/11/4 PAD - PER 1958-1988

- Padayachee, D A
- Padayachie, L
- Palazzo, Lynda
- Pall Mall Press Ltd, The
- Pannell, Hazel
- Papageorge, Georgie
- Parkdale Collegiate Institute
- Pary, Newton
- Paterson, Brother
- Patterson, John O
- Paton, Ian & Mary
- Pauling, Ava Helen & Linus
- Peace, Judy
- Pearson, Jack O
- Peck, Diana
- Peel, Laura
- Pen
- Penquin Books Ltd
- Perceptions Group
- Perkins, Edward J
- Perry, Elaine

PC1/5/12/1 PES - PIE 1973-1988

- Pesce, John
- Pforr, Ingo
- Pfortenhauer, N
- Phipson, Austen
- Phipson, Stanley
- Phipson, Vera
- Pick & Pay Wholesalers (Pty) Ltd
- Pieraccini, Roland

PC1/5/12/2 PIH - PUR 1955-1988

- Pihko, Jukka
- Pinetown, Borough of
- Pinetown-Westville Presbyterian Church
- Pino, Martin J
- Planetary Citizens
- Plaudis, Arthur
- Player, Ian C
- Poetry (re poetry reading at St George's Cathedral, Cape Town)
- Pogrund, B
- Pollak, Hansi
- Pollard, W G
- Poovalingam, Pat
- Pope, Liston (junior & senior)
- Porter, Jennifer
- Potter, Ursula B
- Pottinger, Brian
- Powell, Meris
- Preacher, The
- Presbyterian Church (USA)
- Press, Solly
- Price, Kendal B
- Prozesky, Martin
- Purser, Bob

PC1/5/12/3 QUI 1978

- Quigley, William

PC1/5/12/4 RAK - REE 1961-1988

- Rakale, Leo
- Ramgobin, Ela & Mewa
- Rand Daily Mail
- Ratlabala, Stephen
- Ravan Press (Pty) Ltd

- Reader's Digest
- Reck, Holly (see also Rood, Janet)
- Reconciliation, Fellowship of
- Reeves, Ambrose

PC1/5/12/5 REI - RYD 1958-1987

- Reid, John V O
- Rheinallt Jones, Clare
- Rhodes University
- Rhodesia, The Bishop of N
- Rich, Sharon
- Richards, Beatrice
- Risk, R T
- Roberts, I
- Roberts, Simon
- Rodger, Maggie
- Rogan, Ian
- Rood, Janet (see also Reck, Holly)
- Rosenberg, Tracey S
- Rosenblum, Mort
- Roson, Myriam
- Rotary Club of Durban
- Rotary Club of Scottsburgh
- Roubaix, Paul
- Rousseau, Leon
- Roux, Purves N
- Royal Society of Literature
- Rubin, Dennis
- Rubin, Leslie
- Rubinstein, E
- Rudd, Marion
- Rudden, Roy
- Rudram, Madelaine
- Ruskin, Pamela
- Russell, Philip
- Russell, Molly
- Rutgers, The State University of New Jersey
- Ryder Foundation, The Sue

PC1/5/13/1 SAB - STU 1953-1988

- SABC - South African Broadcasting Corporation
- Sabrita - South Africa Britain Trade Association Ltd
- SACC - The South African Council of Churches
- SAF - South Africa Foundation
- SAHM - South African Historical Mint

- SA Institute of Chartered Secretaries and Administrators
- SAIRR - South African Institute of Race Relations

PC1/5/13/2 SAI (ST) 1976-1988

- St Andrew's College
- St Anne's Diocesan College
- St David's College
- St Dominic's Academy
- St Dominic's Convent
- St John the Divine, Convent of
- St Mary's Diocesan School for Girls
- St Paul-Butler, Barry
- St Peter's Collegiate School
- St Vincent College

PC1/5/13/3 SAN - SEE 1966-1987

- Salvador, Senor
- Sands, Raymond
- Sanford, John A
- Saron, Gus
- Sasavona Publishers and Booksellers
- Saturday Review
- Saunders, Chris J
- Saunders, Rod
- Savage, Monica
- Savary, Phyllis (see also Baillon, Phyllis)
- Scalley, Erin
- Schall, Irma
- Schmookler, Andrew B
- Schneideman, Ian
- Schoningh, Ferdinand
- Schreiner, Deneys
- Schutte, Carol
- Scott, Lavinia
- Scott, Ram K
- Security Police
- Seedat, Hassim

PC1/5/13/4 SEL - SIY 1981-1988

- Selborne College
- Sergeant, Harriet
- Shakespeare Society of Southern Africa
- Shell, Margaret
- Shell Science & Mathematics Resource Centre Educational Trust, The

- Sherlock, Millie G
- Sholomir, Jack
- Shongwe, Dumisani
- [Sh-], Ann
- Siikarla, Eva
- Simpson, B
- Simpson, Colin
- Singh, S
- Siyothula, M M

PC1/5/13/5 SLA - SPE

1982-1988

- Slack, H R
- Slater, Raymond
- Smith, Cyrus
- Smith, Robert W
- Smith, Rowland
- Smollan, Doug
- Smyth, Helen
- Solender, Sanford
- Solomons, Sidney
- Souchon, Olivier M
- South African Outlook, The
- South African Writers' Circle
- Soyinka, Wole
- SPCK - The Society for promoting Christian Knowledge
- Speaker III, Arthur H
- Spence, J E
- Spetz, Constance E

PC1/5/13/6 STA - STU

1953-1987

- Stallmeyer, Vivien
- Stanich, Susan
- Sunday Star, The
- Star, The
- Stead, Hugh
- Steel, R W
- Steelton High School
- Steere, Douglas
- Stekhoven, Zilla
- Stendahl, [Dirk]
- Stephens, Elorne B
- Stevens, Linda
- Stevenson, Matthew
- Stewart, Elizabeth, H

- Stirling, Dorothy
- Stitt, David
- Stix, John
- Stock, C
- Stock, Francis E
- Stokes, Glen
- Storey, Peter
- Stott, Eulalie
- Stott, Joyce & Hally
- Strachan, Cathy
- Strachan, Ken
- Stubbs, Aelred
- Students' Action Front
- Students' Christian Association of Southern Africa

PC1/5/14/1 SUF - VUM 1957-1988

- Suff, Percy
- Sunday Times
- Sunday Tribune
- Strydom, Kobus
- Sutherland, E R (Ted)
- Sawnzy, Bernadine
- Swart, Gert
- Swisher, Ruth
- Swiss, Samantha
- Sylvia, Francine
- Symington, Heather
- Szczawinski, Sheila
- Szucs, Eva

PC1/5/14/2 TAR - TIM 1961-1988

- Tablet
- Tarleton, Marguerite
- Taylor, John P
- Taylor, O B (Boetie)
- Teachers Association of South Africa
- Tennis, Cabell
- Texas at Austin, The University of
- Textile Workers' Industrial Union (SA)
- Theology for Southern Africa, Journal of
- Theoria
- Thomas, Carol
- Thomas Moore School, The
- Thompson, John C

- Thompson, Humphrey C
- Thompson, Martita
- 'T Hooft, W A Visser
- Thorpe, Jo re ' A Gentle Party'
- Thusong
- Time - The Weekly Magazine
- Times, The
- Times Literary Supplement, The

PC1/5/14/3 TOB - TWS 1957-1988

- Toby, Jackson (see also Rutgers)
- Tomlinson, George
- Tongaat-Hulett Group Limited, The
- Tonkin, Moyra
- Too Late the Phalarope
- Torrance Unified School District
- Transkei, University of
- Traves, Melody
- Trebach, Bradford
- Trefoil, The
- Trent University Alumni Association
- Tresidder, Argus
- Trump, Martin
- Truscott, Gordon
- Tucker, Eric
- Tully, B
- Turok, Ben
- Tutu, Desmond
- TWS Public Relations

PC1/5/14/4 ULL - UYS 1961-1987

- Ullman, Janet
- UNESCO - United Nations educational, scientific and cultural organisation
- Unterhalter, Jack
- Upper Room, The
- Urban Foundation, The
- Urquhart, Clara
- Urwin, Cathy
- Utgaard, Tor Jorgen
- Uys, Stanley

PC1/5/14/5 VAL - VUM 1975-1988

- Vale, Peter
- Valley Trust, The
- Vanguard Press, The

- Van Staden, R J
- Van Wyk, Claude
- Van Zyl Slabbert, F
- Vaughan, Cyril J
- Venn, Linda
- Vick, Margaret
- Vigne, Randolph
- Villa-Vicencio, Charles
- Vin Laura
- Virago Press
- Vogel, Peter
- Volstedt, Eugene
- Voorkamp, Lars
- Votaw, Roy C
- Vuma Reform School

PC1/5/15/1 WAC - WEL 1953-1988

- Wachusett Regional High School
- Waetjen, H C
- Wallace, Irving
- Wall Street Journal, The
- Wanda, Winifreda
- Warder-Griffin, Mavis
- Washington College
- Washington Post, The
- Wastberg, Per
- Watson, Robert C
- Watson, Wilhelmina
- Watts, Helen
- Watts, Nicholas H Z
- Weare, Elizabeth
- Webb, Andre
- Webb, Colin de B
- Webb, Eunice
- Webb, Maurice
- Weber, Catherine
- Weekly Mail, The
- Weigert, U
- Weiner, Sandra
- Weiner, Dan
- Weisskopf, Irma
- Wells, Catherine

PC1/5/15/2 WEL - WIK 1957-1988

- Welsh, David
- Welter, Annemarie
- Wentzel, Ernest
- Wesley Foundation
- Wesleyan University Press
- West Hartford News, The
- Westropp, Michael
- Westville Girls' High School
- Who's Who, The Office of
- Wieser, Walter G incl biographical notes by A Paton
- Women's Institutes, Federation of
- Wikander, Tuula

PC1/5/15/3 WIL - WON 1959-1988

- Wildlife Heritage trust Fund, The
- Wilkie, Alcyin
- Wilkinson, Alan
- William and Mary in Virginia, The College of
- Williams, Beverly
- Williams, Dorothy
- Williams, Pat
- Williams, TLS
- Wilson, Catherine
- Wilson, Francis
- Wilson, Inez
- Wilson, J D
- Wilson, John
- Windsor, Roger
- Witwatersrand, The University of
- Wong, Gordon C
- Wongar, B

PC1/5/15/4 WOO - WYL 1961-1988

- Wood, Alex
- Wood, Mary
- Woodhouse, Colleen
- Wooldridge, Helen
- World Affairs Materials
- World Books (Pty) Ltd
- World Council of Churches
- World Government, Emergency Committee for
- World Vision of Southern Africa
- Worthington, Bill & Margaret

- Woulidge, Laura
- Wright, Robin
- Wright, Vernon
- Writers' Ring incl 'The Thief of Time' by A Paton
- Writers & Scholars International
- Wyllie, Bronwen

PC1/5/15/5 YAL - ZUL 1954-1988

- Yale University
- YMCA, Student
- Yodaiken, Ralph
- Yoken, Mel B
- Zambia, Republic of
- Zerwick, Chloe
- Zietsman, Esther
- Zimbrakos, Christina
- Zimmerman, Jane
- Zulu, E M
- Zululand, University of

PC1/5/16/1-2 Fan Mail

- General fan mail incl negative mail 4/05/1970 - June 1985 and letters from students
- General fan mail 1957; 1967; 5/05/1970 - December 1982 incl. song composed for
Ah, but your land is beautiful

PC1/5/17/1 Letters to the Editor

- 'Sir, we read that Mr Gerdner ...' MSS 3pp [n.d.], press cutting
- 'South Africa is your debtor for this book' letter to Alan Paton from John Layman re
CBC, *The Forum* 26/06/1948
- 'Meaning of apartheid' letter from Alan Paton 16/08/1955 and letter from Jerry Kron,
16/08/1955 attached
- 'Letters to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *Natal Mercury* 5/11/1956 Tp 1p and press
cutting; *Daily News* 27/02/1961 re the Treason Trial Tp 1p; *Daily News*
17/07/1963 re removal of Dr Lazarus from Sastri College Tp 1p
- 'Letter to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *The Guardian* 1960 re international cricket and
apartheid MSS 2pp
- 'Letter to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *The Sunday Times* or *The Observer*, London
31/05/1960 re comments on the Liberal Party of South Africa by Dame Rebecca.
Letter not published Tp 3pp
- 'Letter to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *The Denver Post* 30/11/1960
- 'A letter from Alan Paton' by W. J. Weatherby *Guardian* 23/08/1962
- 'Letter to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *The Natal Mercury* 1965 re race understanding
MSS 2pp
- 'Letter to the Editor' from Alan Paton, *Natal Mercury* 14/03/70 re Mr. Lubinde Mate,

MSS 1p

- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Daily News* 23/08/1970 re report of A Paton’s article in *Concept* MSS 1p, Tp 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *The Natal Witness* re Mr. Dudley T. Hall’s letter entitled ‘Dismayed at speeches on Lutuli Day’ 15/08/72, Tp 1p, cuttings
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Natal Witness* 26/12/1975 re Dr Brookes and NUSAS, Tp 2pp
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, [‘I note that Mr. Lionel Murray finds that some of my criticisms of NUSAS...’] written 5/12/1975, *Sunday Express* Dec. 1975, MSS 2pp
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Daily News* July 1977 re headline ‘Afrikaners would prefer death to change’ MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Daily News* 6/07/1977 re Paton’s statement to Mr Vance MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *The Times* re Steve Biko’s incorrect quote of Paton’s attitude on apartheid 12/12/1977
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, re Johan Uys *Sunday Tribune* 12/01/1978
- **‘The effect of conquering’ letter to the Editor**, *The Witness* 16/02/1979
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *History News* 9/03/1980 re Mr. E. Liversage’s ‘Critical Analysis’ of Paton’s essay on the origins of National Party rule, MSS 3pp
- **‘Why not try a deferral system?’ ‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Daily News* 16/02/1981
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Natal Mercury* re letter by Mr Buys re NG Kerk’s attitude towards Apartheid 11/09/1982 MSS 2pp
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, re extracts from an address at King’s School, *Sunday Tribune* written 7/12/1982 *Sunday Tribune* Dec. 1982, MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, Letter in reply of David Cuthberts on behalf of World Vision [1983] MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, *Sunday Tribune* [1983] re B.S Roberts of 16 August re Paton’s attitude to the Referendum MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, re David Cuthbert’s letter on behalf of World Vision, June 1983 written on 7/06/1983 MSS 1p *Sunday Tribune*
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton, Letter dated 5/03/1985 re telephone Department, MSS 2pp
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton *Sunday Tribune* 2/06/1985 re black membership of Liberal Party of South Africa MSS 1p
- **‘Letter to the Editor’** from Alan Paton *Sunday Tribune* 25/04/1985 re article by A Paton on the State President’s request for political parties to join a Cabinet Committee on black constitutional affairs, MSS 1p
- **Open letter to the Editors** of *Theoria* [n.d.]

PC1/5/18/1 Other letters

Letters to the Prime Minister and other individuals

- Open letter to the Prime Minister of Great Britain inviting him to visit South Africa, MSS 5pp

- Letter to The Rt. Hon. The Prime Minister 17/10/1963 re the previous week's vote of 106-1 in the United Nations which isolated South Africa from the world, Tp 2pp
- Letter to the Prime Minister 8/10/1975 re reference the Minister made to Alan Paton in the Durban City Hall, MSS 4pp, Tp 5pp not published
- Letter to the Right Hon. P.W. Botha re Nelson Mandela's release *Sunday Tribune* 30/03/1980 MSS 2pp
- Letter to the Prime Minister 2/12/1983 MSS 1p MSScc1p
- Letter to Conference of National Non-Racial Sport Organisation 17/03/1973, MSS 1p
- Open letter to Nadine Gordimer re her attack and statements on liberalism and liberals Dec. 1974, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp.
- Open letter to A Leprechaun in the Proteas' 10/01/1978, MSSS 1p
- Letter to Ms Thompson 18/03/1987 Ms 18/03/1987 MSS 2pp
- Letter to Mr McCormack containing criticism of his book *Viewpoint on SA* 26/12/1987 MSS 2pp

PC1/5/18/2 Letters to students

- Letter to Room 8 Class (Grade 9) Isabella Sellon School, Blairmore, Alkberta, Canada in reply to a list of questions from them 25/11/1970 MSS 3pp
- Letter to Nabeye Secondary School, Kafue, Zambia re *Cry, the Beloved Country* [1977], MSS 2pp.

PC1/5/18/3 Letter to Chairman of Nobel Peace Prize Committee

- Letter to the Chairman of the Nobel Peace Prize Committee re Canon L. John Collins' nomination 27/05/1970, MSS 3pp

PC1/5/19/1 Correspondence re membership of institutions and organizations

- Letter to ASP from the Registrar of the University of Natal 23/01/1953 informing him of his election as Member of Council tp 1p and MSS verso and reply 10/02/1953.
- Notice and agenda of Convocation meeting of the University of Natal 19/02/1963 Tp with annotations by ASP and letter of resignation from A Paton 14/02/1963 Tp 1p
- Letter from the Archbishop of Cape Town, Feb 1962 informing Alan Paton of the award of the Order of Simon of Cyrene Tpc 1p and information sheets; A Paton's reply 9/03/1962 Tpc 1p; letter from the Archbishop of Cape Town 2/05/1975 Tpc 1p
- Correspondence with The Right Rev Vernon Inman 3/12/1968 - 8/12/1970 re Paton's marriage to Mrs Anne Hopkins
- Correspondence with the Archbishop of Cape Town re resuming membership of the Order of Simon of Cyrene 22/12/1970 - 13/01/1971
- Letter from Ian Player re membership of the Wilderness Leadership School 24/04/1979 and copy of certificate attached
- Note [n.d.] re Dramatists Guild membership card, tp 1p
- Letter from J R Lorraine re certificate of life membership of the 1820 Foundation 1/11/1985 with photocopies of information attached.

PC1/5/20/1 Reality Board

- Minutes of a meeting of the Editorial Board of *Reality* 21/01/1975 Tpc 1p with Agenda

attached

- Letter to Jane Lundy from Alan Paton 28/01/1975 tpc 1p
- Letter to Barend van Niekerk from Alan Paton 28/01/1975 Tpc 1p
- Letter to M Corrigan from Alan Paton February 1975 Tpc 1p
- Minutes of meeting, Editorial Board *Reality* 11/02/1975 Tpc 1p, Agenda attached
- Minutes of a meeting of the Editorial Board of *Reality* 11/02/1975 Tpc 1p
- Letter to Peter Brown from Alan Paton 25/03/1975 Tpc 1p
- Minutes of a meeting of the Editorial Board of *Reality* 12/08/1975 Tpc 1p
- Minutes of a meeting of the Editorial Board of *Reality* 12/11/1975 Tpc 1p
- Letter to Peter Brown from Alan Paton 27/07/1976 Tpc 1p
- Letter to M Corrigan from Alan Paton 23/12/1976 Tpc 1p
- Circular letter to subscribers. Tpc with annotations by A Paton and final letter, Tpc 1p
- Letter to Peter Brown from Alan Paton 27/11/1983 Tpc 1p
- Letter to Alan Paton from Peter Brown 5/12/1983 Tp 1p

PC1/5/21/1 Correspondence with children, grandchildren and family members (Also see PC1/12/2)

- 16 drawings and letters from grandchildren
- Letter from Jonathan Paton to Alan Paton 8/10/1975 MSS 1p
- Letters from David Paton to Alan Paton 25/8/1975 - 9/010/1985 incl a letter from Nancy Paton
- Letters from Nicholas Paton 2/08/1982 - [n.d.]
- 2 letters from Ailsa 12/2/1980; 10/01/1988
- 2 letters from Dorrie 13/12/1980; [n.d.]
- Letters from Anthony 22/05/1981; 25/11/1981
- Poem 'Towards the Hill' from A (J) Paton [1983] MSS 1p
- Article by Jonathan Paton 'The Individual in English Literature Tpc 8pp

PC1/5/22/1 Correspondence re requests for archival donations/collections

- Correspondence between Alan Paton and Cecil Wood 27/11/1973 Tpc 1p; 7/11/1973 MSS 1p; 12/12/1973 Tpc 1p
- Letter to A Paton from John Perry 2/08/1973 Tp 1p and reply from A Paton 24/09/1973 Tpc 1p
- Letter to A Paton from R Musiker 19/06/1975 Tp 1p and reply from A Paton 6/07/1975

PC1/6 DIARIES

PC1/6/1/1-23 Alan Paton's Diaries 1946-1977 (1962, 1966, 1968-74, 1976)

1946-47

- Trip to Britain, Norway, USA
- Notes on Reformatories and questions that need addressing
- Chronology 4pp

1947

- Notes and corrections re *Cry, the Beloved Country*

1948

- Note re Maxwell Anderson's proposal to create a play based on *Cry, the Beloved Country* 2pp

1949

- Includes: poems on J.H. Hofmeyr, the Liberal Party of South Africa, 'Indian people', 'Small boy I remember you', 'Sanna', and ['Ten of us sitting in a room in Johannesburg'] recorded in pencil New York 11/11/49

1950

- Notes on 1949 USA trip

1951-1977 (1962, 1966, 1968-74, 1976)

PC1/6/2/1-8 Dorrie Paton's Diaries 1954-1967 (1956-57, 1959, 1961-62)

1954

- Trip to France, Italy, Norway June-September

1955

- Partly written by Alan Paton

1958

- 'Diary' with duplicate pages with the original top copy missing, and the carbon copy remaining

1966

- 2 diaries

1967

- Alan Paton continues the diary after his wife's death on 23/10/67.

PC1/7/1 JOURNEYS AND TRIPS

PC1/7/1/1 Trip to the USA 1954

- 3 spiral bound notebooks
- 1 black notebook

PC1/7/1/2 Natal Kalahari Expedition 1956

- MSS 52pp (loose pages)
 - Includes map, mileage covered, duty roster
- (Also see Hermann Wittenberg Collection PC162 and Keith Walker Collection PC168)

PC1/7/1/3 Trip to locate the Lost City [195-]

- MSS 2pp
- Hand drawn map
- Photocopy of notes 'The Lost City' found in Roberts, A *The Birds of South Africa*
- 'Expedition to find the Lost City of the Kalahari' photocopy of MSS and Transcript

PC1/7/1/4 Congo Trip 1958

- Correspondence 2/06/1958 - 6/06/1958
- Diary of Doris Olive Paton: June 27 - July 29 cc and transcript Tp 17pp
- Includes 'Notes on motoring through the Belgian Congo and Ruanda-Urundi', Tpcc 1p; hotel and garage invoices

PC1/7/1/5 Trip to Kano - Ibadan - Kano - London - Johannesburg beginning 7/01/1958

- Letter re bookings
- Tickets and hotel invoice

PC1/7/1/6 Trip to the USA Oct/Nov 1977

- Correspondence with: St Mark's Cathedral; Union seminary; Auburn University; St Paul's School; The Franklin Library; The Library of Congress; The American Whig-Closophic Society and Harvard University 1976 - 1977 re lecturing programme for the William Belden Noble lectures 1977 - 1978
- Information on the Belden Noble lecture
- Biographical information on APS;
- Time-table for the US tour;
- Poem 'Death of a Priest; ms 1p;
- Copies of lectures and talks;
- Advertisements and flyers of lectures;
- Press cuttings

PC1/8 ARTICLES PRE 1970

Manuscripts, Typescripts, photocopies and printed versions

Also see PC1/1/9/4 for articles published in *Contact* 1958 – 1964

Also see PC1/21/3/1 for press articles on the Liberal Party and Liberalism by Alan Paton

Some articles were also reprinted in newspapers. See PC1/9/13 for articles by Alan Paton which appeared in the Press.

PC1/8/1/1-44 1923-1950

- **PC1/8/1/1 'On Boots'**
Natal University College Magazine vol 8 Summer term 1923: 9-11
- **PC1/8/1/2 'Roy Campbell'**
Natal University College Magazine vol 24 May 1931:13-15
- **PC1/8/1/3 'Jan Hendrik Hofmeyr'**
1937 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/8/1/4 'The Child in Trouble'**
[1940s]Tp 16pp
- **PC1/8/1/5 'Punishment and Crime. False reasoning in Society's Attitude towards the Offender'**
Forum 18/09/1943 vol 6 (25): 5-6

- **PC1/8/1/1/6** **‘Society aims to protect itself. How effective is Severity of Punishment as a Deterrent against Crime?’**
Forum 16/10/1943 (1943) vol 6 (29): 25-27
- **PC1/8/1/1/7** **‘The significance of social disapproval’**
Forum 4/12/1943 (1943) vol 6 (36): 25-27
- **PC1/8/1/1/8** **‘The real way to cure crime’**
Forum (1944) vol 6 (52):24-26
- **PC1/8/1/1/9** **‘A plan for model prisons’**
Forum 25/03/1944 (1944) vol 6 (52) 24-26
- **PC1/8/1/1/10** **‘Let’s build model prisons: Enlightened reform would result in a vast saving of human material’**
Forum 27/05/1944:5+
- **PC1/8/1/1/11** **‘Who is really to blame for the crime wave in South Africa?’**
Forum 15/12/1945 vol 8 (32):7-8
- **PC1/8/1/1/12** **‘Treatment of Offenders against Mankind’ Part I**
Common Sense December 1944:106-107
- **PC1/8/1/1/13** **‘Treatment of Offenders against Mankind’ Part II**
Common Sense January 1945:126-127
- **PC1/8/1/1/14** **‘The Non-European Offender’**
SAIRR 1945
- **PC1/8/1/1/15** **‘The Crime List’**
Common Sense December 1945: 427-428
- **PC1/8/1/1/16** **‘The prevention of crime’**
Crime and the Community Penal Reform Series no 3 1946:19
- **PC1/8/1/1/17** **‘Treatment of the Swedish Offender’**
19/0946, Stockholm, MSS 12pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/18** **‘Report to the Secretary for Education, Union of South Africa on the Practice in England, Sweden, Ontario and some of the States of the USA, of Penal and Correctional Institutions, dealing entirely or in part with offenders convicted on or before the last day of their 20th year’**
3/04/47, Tp 55pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/19** **‘Land of the Sun’**
Common Sense August 1947; MSS 5pp; Tp 6pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/20** **‘[Important events have recently taken place. The Liberal wing has suffered a grievous loss through the death of Mr Hofmeyr...]’**
1948, Tp 4pp, annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/8/1/1/21** **‘Freedom as a reformatory instrument’**
Penal Reform Pamphlets no 2; Penal Reform League of SA, 1948
- **PC1/8/1/1/22** **‘Juvenile delinquency and its treatment’**
Community and Crime no 2 1948:52-62
- **PC1/8/1/1/23** **‘From Van Riebeeck to Hofmeyr’**
Forum 13/11/1948:12-13
- **PC1/8/1/1/24** **‘Great innings Ended’**
Forum 11/12/1948:7

- **PC1/8/1/1/25 ‘Penal Reform - Sense or Sentiment’**
[1949] Ts 10pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/26 ‘The penal practice of some other countries’**
[1949] Ts 7pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/27 ‘Social Defence’**
[1949]Ts with annotations by ASP 14pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/28 ‘The bondage of fear’**
Compass January 1949:3-4
- **PC1/8/1/1/29 ‘More early days in Natal’**
[ca late 1940s] Tp 3pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/30 ‘The Union of South Africa contains some eleven million people...’**
[ca late 1940s] Tp 2pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/31 ‘Towards a spiritual community’**
[ca late 1940s] Tp 7pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/32 [‘As I sit writing here, it is late summertime in South Africa...’]**
[ca late 1940s] Tp 8pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/33 ‘Jan Hofmeyr: A study in courage’**
Forum 19/02/1949: 17
- **PC1/8/1/1/34 ‘Why did Jan Hofmeyr not found a Liberal Party?’**
Forum 26/02/1949:18+
- **PC1/8/1/1/35 [‘The years 1856-1889 in the history of the young Colony of Natal were rich in event...’]**
May 1949, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/36 ‘South Africa under the Malan government’**
[1949], Tp 20pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/37 [‘South Africa has racial problems of an intensity and complexity unknown to any other country...’]**
[ca 1949], Tp 10pp, annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/8/1/1/38 ‘Africa Reporting’**
The New York Times Book Review 20/02/1949 Section 7
- **PC1/8/1/1/39 ‘A Novelist sums up the Whites’ Dilemma’**
Unidentified source
[195-]
- **PC1/8/1/1/40 ‘An appreciation by Alan Paton of “Ceremony of Innocence”**
Now and Then Spring 1950
- **PC1/8/1/1/41 ‘South Africa’s report of the Penal Reform Commission’**
The Howard Journal [1950], Tp 8pp, published article
- **PC1/8/1/1/42 ‘Flogging’**
[1950], Tp 6pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/43 ‘The challenge of Africa’**
[1950], Tp 8pp
- **PC1/8/1/1/44 ‘What’s happening in South Africa’**
Article written whilst at Lang’s flat in California 20/11/1949-21/1/1950 MSS 16pp

- PC1/8/1/2/1-8** **1951**
- **PC1/8/1/2/1** **‘I first went as a student...’**
University of Natal Commemoration Number 1951, Pietermaritzburg
 - **PC1/8/1/2/2** **‘The Prime Minister and Union Day’**
31/05/195- Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/8/1/2/3** **‘The bondage of fear’**
[1951]
 - **PC1/8/1/2/4** **‘In South Africa’**
Vogue July 1951: 68+ (pages missing. See Journal Collection)
 - **PC1/8/1/2/5** **‘The worst thing of his life’**
TREK vol XV no II, November 1951 (incomplete)
 - **PC1/8/1/2/6** **‘South Africa Today’**
(The Phelps-Stokes Fund Public Affairs Pamphlet no 175) 1951
MSS 44pp handwritten loose folios with annotations and corrections;
Tp 22 pp with annotations by ASP (2 copies)
 - **PC1/8/1/2/7** **‘A Store as rich as any yet known’**
1951/1952, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/8/1/2/8** **‘The shortage of teachers’**
Unknown source
- PC1/8/1/3/1-32** **1952-1957**
- **PC1/8/1/3/1** **‘Africa’**
[1952] Source unknown
 - **PC1/8/1/3/2** **‘I find Dr. Worrall’s excessive criticism of Liberals and Liberalism quite wearisome...’**
[1952], MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/3** **Review of *Jan Christiaan Smuts* by his son.**
1952 MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/4** **‘Death of a Tsotsi’**
Trek March 1952: 6-7
‘De Dood van een Tsotsi’
HUMO 5/04/1962
 - **PC1/8/1/3/5** **‘The Penal Reform League of South Africa’**
Penal Reform News Newsletter no 21 April 1952
 - **PC1/8/1/3/6** **‘Jan Smuts - theAnniversary’**
The Forum September 1952 vol 1 (6):4-6
MSS 20pp, Tp 9pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/7** **‘Stevie’**
Southern Review September/October 1952 vol 1 (6+7):3-4
 - **PC1/8/1/3/8** **‘South Africa’s Day of Decision: Nationalist Race Laws and the Black Man’s resistance’**
Church of England Newspaper 17/10/1952
 - **PC1/8/1/3/9** **‘More early days in Natal’**
The Compass early 1950s
MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/10** **‘South Africa Today’**

- [1953]

 - **PC1/8/1/3/11 'The Dilemma of the white man in South Africa'**
Saturday Review 2/05/1953: 12+
MSS 14pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/12 'We get it in 700 words'**
Toc H Journal October 1953:260-262
 - **PC1/8/1/3/13 'Suggestion for a Day of Prayer'**
[1954-1960], Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/14 'America I'**
1954, Tp 5pp
 - **'America II'**
1954, Tp 6pp
 - **'America III'**
1954, Tp 6pp
 - **'America IV'**
1954, Tp 6pp
(Written after two trips to the USA in 1954)
 - **PC1/8/1/3/15 'The Negro in America Today'**
Colliers 15/10/1954
 - **PC1/8/1/3/16 'The Negro in America Today'**
Colliers 29/10/1954
 - **PC1/8/1/3/17 'Is this time, Gentlemen, time?'**
Written as a comment on STGT. Originally called 'Johannesburg Inter-racial Conference of Church Leaders' December 1954
 - **PC1/8/1/3/18 'The South Africa I should like to live in'**
Toch and *Compass* [1955] Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/19 'The deeper meaning of the Senate Bill'**
The Forum vol 4 no 3 June 1955
 - **PC1/8/1/3/20 'South Africa as a source of material for the novelist'**
Books on Parade Sept. 1955, Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/21 'Lion of the North'**
Coronet Magazine [Sept/Oct 1955] MSS 19pp; Tp 15pp
Letter from Maurice Crain 14/11/1955 tp with annotations by ASP
 - **PC1/8/1/3/22 Foreword to [pamphlet on the Treason Trial Defense Fund]**
[ca 1956], Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/8/1/3/23 'The tragedy of "The Beloved Country"'**
Coronet Magazine May 1956
 - **PC1/8/1/3/24 'The birdwatcher of Botha's Hill'**
The Compass February 1957
 - **PC1/8/1/3/25 'The tragic, lovely land of South Africa'**
Holiday February 1957; 34+
 - **PC1/8/1/3/26 'Eefie Effans'**
The Compass vol XXVIII no 7 July 1957
 - **PC1/8/1/3/27 'Association by permission'**
Africa South July/September 1957 vol 1(4):11-20

- **PC1/8/1/3/28 ‘On trial for treason’**
The New Republic 11/11/1957:9-12
- **PC1/8/1/3/29 ‘The narrowing gap’**
Africa Today Nov/Dec 1957:10-12
- **PC1/8/1/3/30 ‘Anger won’t stop crime’**
Personality 5/12/1957
- **PC1/8/1/3/31 ‘Africa’**
[1957], MSS 5pp
- **PC1/8/1/3/32 [‘The people wept: the story of the Group Areas Act’]**
1957, MSS 58pp.

PC1/8/1/4/1-16 **1958-1960**

- **PC1/8/1/4/1 ‘The land of the Bafurutse’**
1958, MSS 12 pp
- **PC1/8/1/4/2 ‘Something for your comfort by one with no convictions’**
1958, Tp 3pp, annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/8/1/4/3 ‘A crusader in Africa’**
Fellowship 1/1/1959:23-24
- **PC1/8/1/4/4 ‘Debbie go home’**
Africa South April-June 1959 vol 3(3):118-127
- **PC1/8/1/4/5 ‘Depart-Hate’**
Compass Vol 30 no 6 June 1959; *ToCH* September 1959:244 - 247
- **PC1/8/1/4/6 ‘Hope for South Africa’**
The British Weekly Vol cxlii no 3758 20/11/1958
- **PC1/8/1/4/7 ‘Some thoughts on the contemporary novel in Afrikaans’**
English Studies in Africa vol 2 no 2 September 1959:159 - 166
- **PC1/8/1/4/8 ‘The South African treason Trial’**
The Atlantic Monthly [Dec 1959]:78-81
- **PC1/8/1/4/9 Foreword to Leslie Rubin’s pamphlet *This is Apartheid*** London:
Christian Action Pamphlets
1959, Tp 3pp, annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/8/1/4/10 ‘The Hundred Faces’**
[1959/1950] MSS 1p (Note: an outline for a book relating to South Africa. Included is a note to Dennis asking for his criticism)
- **PC1/8/1/4/11 Message from Alan Paton**
Unidentified article [1959]
- **PC1/8/1/4/12 ‘Like eating caviare in a slum’**
African Wildlife [196-] vol 29 (2):42
- **PC1/8/1/4/13 ‘On Liberty’**
Beacon [196-] MSS 2pp
- **PC1/8/1/4/14 [‘Let my people go’]**
[1960s] MSS 12pp
- **PC1/8/1/4/15 Foreword to Hooper’s**
[*Brief Authority* 1960], Tp 7pp.
- **PC1/8/1/4/16 Foreword to Rolf Italiaander’s sketch of Albert Luthuli**
[1960]MSS 3pp

- **PC1/8/1/4/17** **‘A drink in the passage’**
Go December 1960
‘Een glas in de gang’
HUMO 4/01/1962

Two missing articles:

Africa South in Exile 1961

‘The South African Defiance Campaign’ [ca 1959/60], Tp 8pp

PC1/8/1/5/1-9

1961-1965

- **PC1/8/1/5/1** **‘Appeal to the people of great Britain’**
1961, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/2** **‘Chess in Yugoslavia’**
a play by Alan Paton *South African Outlook* 1961, Tp 5pp, Tpcc (2)
7pp, ‘Introduction to the Play’ MSS 1p, 1st performed at 23 Lynton
Road, Kloof
- **PC1/8/1/5/3** **‘South Africa and the Commonwealth’**
15/02/1961 Tp 3pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/4** **‘How should Canada vote?’**
The Observer 15/03/1961
- **PC1/8/1/5/5** **‘The threat of house arrest’**
MSS 4pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/6** **[‘Written for the Centenary Book 1963’]**
MSS 6pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/7** **‘Diepkloof Reformatory’**
dated variously 1/05/45, 2/05/36, written later after the writing of
Sponono [1965], MSS 2pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/8** **‘On the death of Sarah Gertrude Millin’**
[1965] MSS 4pp
- **PC1/8/1/5/9** **‘Hofmeyr of Wits’**
Convocation Commentary March 1965 no 1: 7-13

PC1/8/2/1/1-14

1966-1968

- **PC1/8/2/1/1** **‘A dangerous hour’**
[1966] MSS 5pp
- **PC1/8/2/1/2** **‘Sunlight in Trebison Street’** [ca 1966], *Cape Argus* March 1969,
South African Outlook Oct. 1970, *Knocking on the Door* 1975, MSS
10pp; *Fellowship* May 1971
- **PC1/8/2/1/3** **‘The Second Quinquennium’**
Liberal Opinion vol 4 no 5 June 1966:1-2
MSS 5pp; Tp 4pp
- **PC1/8/2/1/4** **[‘Mr. Vorster is reputed to have said that he knew of no person
who had had any dealings with the D & A Fund who could claim
that he did not know it was a Communist front organisation...’]**
5/08/66, MSS 1p
- **PC1/8/2/1/5** **[‘The choice of Mr. Vorster as PM indicates a further move by**

- white SA to the right...']**
13/09/66, MSS 1p
- **PC1/8/2/1/6** **'Dr Hendrik Verwoerd. A Liberal Assessment'**
Liberal Opinion vol 4 no 7 December 1966: 3-6 MSS 10pp see
PC1/9/13/2/3 'Dr Hendrik Verwoerd – a Liberal Assessment' part 1
and II, *The Daily News* 27/09/1966
 - **PC1/8/2/1/7** **'The Price of Segregation' and 'L'influence de l'apartheid sur la culture'**
Courier March 1967:14+
Liberal Opinion vol 5 (2) June 1967 1-3
MSS titled 'The Influence of Apartheid on Culture' MSS 7pp
 - **PC1/8/2/1/8** **'Tribute to Chief Luthuli'**
Liberal Opinion vol 5 (3) September/October 1967: 2-3
Christianity in Crisis 18/09/1967: 206-207
 - **PC1/8/2/1/9** **'The Challenge of Fear'**
Saturday Review 9/09/1967:19+
MSS 13pp
 - **PC1/8/2/1/10** **'Olympics'**
[ca 1968], MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/8/2/1/11** **'Authority and Freedom'**
Liberal Opinion vol 6 (1) January 1968: 4-6
 - **PC1/8/2/1/12** **'The task of affirmation'**
Black Sash 21/10/68, Tp 27pp, Tpcc 27pp
 - **PC1/8/2/1/13** **'Civil rights and Present Wrongs'**
Outlook November 1968:170-173
 - **PC1/8/2/1/14** **['Thinking over the announcement that there is to be an annual Verwoerd Prize for Patriotic Literature, I ask myself what is patriotic literature...']** 16/04/1968, MSS 1p (missing)
- PC1/8/2/2/1-11** **1969**
- **PC1/8/2/2/1** **['It is now almost a year since the Liberal Party of South Africa disbanded itself...']**
Reality March 1969, First Editorial, MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/2** **'Hunger, malnutrition, poverty - what have they to do with us?'**
NUSAS April 1969, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/3** **'The two-tongued cabinet'**
Reality vi no2 May 1969, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/4** **'Good luck to them all'**
Reality vi no 3 July 1969, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/5** **'The two cultures'**
Concept Sept. 1969, MSS 8pp, Tp 6pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/6** **'Gap and conflict'**
Nusas Quarterly September 1969 Tp3pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/7** **'In peace for all mankind'**
Reality vol 1 (4) Sept. 1969, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/8** **'Katrina'**

- **PC1/8/2/2/9** *Reality* vol 1(4) Sept. 1969: 16-17, MSS 5pp
Foreword to essay 'Dr. Brookes and South African Liberalism'
7/10/1969, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/10** **'Gandhi 1869-1969'**
Reality vol 1 (5) Nov. 1969, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/2/11** **Notes**
Notes by Alan Paton on the biography of Margaret Ballinger, probably
'From Union to Apartheid' 1969 MSS 5pp; Leo Marquard, MSS 1p
[n.d.]; and William Ballinger MSS 2pp [n.d.]
- PC1/8/3/1-13** **1970**
- **PC1/8/2/3/1** **'General election - for what?'**
Reality 1 (6) Jan. 1970, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/2** **'So Athol Fugard has lost his passport ...'**
[1970] MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/3** **['I cannot remember what happened before I looked at my watch...']**
[Dream] One, Giant's Castle 18/02/1970, MSS 2pp;
['Why I have done no work for the examination...']
[Dream] Two, Giant's Castle 19/02/1970, MSS 2pp;
['The convention is a shambles...']
[Dream] Three 20/03/1970, MSS 3pp;
['The dream has changed again...']
[Dream] Four 31/03/1970, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/4** **'Foreword to Fatima Meer's *South African Days*'**
23/5/1970, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/5** **['Molly Reinhard']**
3/05/1970 MSS 1p
 - **PC1/8/2/3/6** **'Whither South Africa?'**
Seek May 1970, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/7** **'Elections 1970'**
Reality vol 2 (2) May 1970, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/8** **['Phoenix']**
28/06/70, MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/9** **'The Death of Apartheid'**
Reality vol 2 (3) July 1970, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/10** **'Some thoughts on the Common Society'**
for the Political Commission of *Sprocas* July 1970, MSS 11pp, Tp 7pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/11** **'The Rev. Dick Cadigan'**
Reality vol 2 (4) Sept. 1970, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/8/2/3/12** **'Ha'penny'**
Crux vol 4(4) October-December 1970:22-26
 - **PC1/8/2/3/13** **'South Africa 1971'**
Post Dec. 1970, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp.

PC1/8/3 UNDATED ARTICLES PRESUMABLY pre 1970

- PC1/8/3/1/1 ‘The South African Novel in English’
MSS 22pp
- PC1/8/3/1/2 ‘[The declaration of Dr Malan that he will legislate ...]’
MSS 6pp
- PC1/8/3/1/3 ‘An impression of southern Rhodesia’
MSS 7pp
- PC1/8/3/1/4 ‘Are Africans grateful?’
MSS 6pp
- PC1/8/3/1/5 ‘One puts down Mr Marquard’s “People & Policies of South Africa” ...’
MSS 9pp
- PC1/8/3/1/6 ‘The Little Karoo’
MSS 3pp
- PC1/8/3/1/7 ‘On October 18, 1946 there took place a meeting in Stuttgart ...’
MSS 4pp
- PC1/8/3/1/8 ‘Foreword’
Foreword to a book by Miss Klenerman, Tp 2pp
- PC1/8/3/1/9 ‘Association by permission’
Tp 3pp
- PC1/8/3/1/10 ‘Graduation Day, Mc Cord’s April 23’
Tp 3pp
- PC1/8/3/1/11 ‘The Future of the White Man in Africa below the Sahara’
Tp 11pp; MSS 10pp
- PC1/8/3/1/12 ‘You are wrong, Politicus - I do not despair’
Tp 3pp
- PC1/8/3/1/13 [‘What is Trevor Huddleston like?’]
Ms 9pp
- PC1/8/3/1/14 ‘Trumbull Park’
MSS 3pp
- PC1/8/3/1/15 ‘The South African I should like to live in’
MSS 7pp

PC1/8/4 RELIGIOUS ARTICLES pre 1970

PC1/8/4/1/1- 15 Religious articles 1934 – 1960

- PC1/8/4/1/1 ‘God in Modern Thought with reference to Psychology’ or
‘Psychology, Religion and Human Choice’
Unpublished manuscript, 1934, TPcc
- PC1/8/4/1/2 ‘[Report on the] Christian Council Conference’ [Fort Hare] 1942,
Tp 3pp
- PC1/8/4/1/3 ‘The Church amid Racial Tensions’
(written for a NZ paper) [1958] Tp 5pp, *The Christian Century*

- 31/03/1954: 393 - 394
- **PC1/8/4/1/4** **'Towards a spiritual community'**
The Christian Century 8/03/1950: 298 - 300
 - **PC1/8/4/1/5** **'Meditation for a Young Boy confirmed'**
The Christian Century 13/10/1954: 1237 - 1239
 - **PC1/8/4/1/6** **'The Novelist and Christ'**
Saturday Review 4/12/1954: 15+
 - **PC1/8/4/1/7** **A School in Danger'**
The Christian Century 28/12/1955: 1524-1525
 - **PC1/8/4/1/8** **'This brief article is written for those Christians'**
[1956] Tp 6pp
 - **PC1/8/4/1/9** **'The Spiritual challenge of Democracy'**
[1955] (found in *The Christian Century* 5 March 1958)
 - **PC1/8/4/1/10** **'Church, State and Race'**
The Christian Century 26/02/1958:248 - 249
 - **PC1/8/4/1/11** **'Church, State and Race'**
The Christian Century 5/03/1958: 278 - 280
 - **PC1/8/4/1/12** **'South Africa 1959'**
Christianity and Crisis Vol XIX no 8, 11/05/1959: 64-67
 - **PC1/8/4/1/13** **'Religious faith and human brotherhood'**
[1960s] MSS 21pp Tp 15pp
 - **PC1/8/4/1/14** **'Christian Unity - a South African view'**
[1960] MSS 19pp
 - **PC1/8/4/1/15** **'The Christian understanding of the Gospel for relationship among the races'**
1960 Tp 7pp
- PC1/8/4/2/1-17** **Religious article 1961 - 1969**
- **PC1/8/4/2/1** **'A deep experience'**
MSS 6pp, Ts 6pp; Ts 4pp *Contact* 1961 no 1 vol 4: 20-24
Christian Action Newsletter Summer 1961
 - **PC1/8/4/2/2** **'Impressions of the world Council of Churches Conference'**
St. Colombia's Presbyterian Church Record Vol 2 no 11, January 1961
 - **PC1/8/4/2/3** **'Cottesloe Consultation'**
The Compass, February 1961
 - **PC1/8/4/2/4** **'A Christmas Dream'**
Christian Recorder vol 12 no 24 14/12/1962
 - **PC1/8/4/2/5** **'A Layman's view of what the church should be doing'**
MSS 6pp, Tp 6pp *Livingstonian* vol 1 no 5, 1965
 - **PC1/8/4/2/6** **'The Republic of South Africa 1965'**
- An up-to-date report from South Africa written by Alan Paton especially for members of the American churches' 1965, MSS 12pp;
MSS 12pp *Presbyterian Life* 1/06/1965: 5-11
 - **PC1/8/4/2/7** **'Segregated and satisfied'**
Lutheran 2/06/1965

- **PC1/8/4/2/8** **‘Agony in South Africa’**
Episcopalian July 1965:6-10
- **PC1/8/4/2/9** **‘Christian responsibility in South Africa’**
1966 MSS 9pp with letter from St Peter’s College 17/03/1966
MSS 1p
- **PC1/8/4/2/10** **‘A Christmas dream’ and ‘Ceremony of Light’**
Written for *Christian Recorder* December 1966
MSS 3pp and MSS 1p
- **PC1/8/4/2/11** **‘Love, Justice and Race’**
The Ecumenical Review April 1967 MSS 3pp
- **PC1/8/4/2/12** **‘In Memoriam: Albert Luthuli’**
Christianity and Crisis Vol XXVII no 15 18/09/1967: 206-207
- **PC1/8/4/2/13** **‘Learning to take it’**
The Episcopalian January 1968
- **PC1/8/4/2/14** **‘Creative Suffering’**
MSS 10pp, Tp 10pp, Tpsc 10pp, *The National Catholic Reporter*,
Kansas City, USA 19/02/69, under the title ‘The Problem of Suffering’
in *Knocking on the Door* 1975, p211
- **PC1/8/4/2/15** **‘The crosses since Good Friday’**
Lenten Book Report 19/02/1969: 1+
- **PC1/8/4/2/16** **‘A Message to the People of South Africa’**
Christianity and Crisis March 1969, MSS 17pp, Tp 11pp
- **PC1/8/4/2/17** **National Week of Compassion Sunday 24 Aug.**
[to Saturday 30 Aug.] 1969, MSS 7pp

PC 1/8/4/3/1

Reviews of religious texts

- **PC1/8/4/3/1** **‘South Africa’s apartheid policy - unacceptable’**
Review of Ds Beukes’ book *South Africa’s apartheid policy* [1958] Tp
5pp annotated by ASP; *Victor Christus* Sept 1957 No 98

PC1/8/4/4/14

Undated religious Articles

- **PC1/8/4/4/1** **‘Eight South African churches are members ...’**
[n.d.] MSS 13pp
- **PC1/8/4/4/2** **‘Christian reconciliation’**
Unidentified source
- **PC1/8/4/4/3** **‘This month we celebrate the birth of a child, Jesus...’**
[n.d.]Tp 3pp

PC1/8/4/5

Religious articles by others

- **PC1/8/4/5/1** **[‘On the 10th of January, Vernon Dahmer ...’]**
Walter Hollenweger, Tp 2pp June 1966

PC1/9 ARTICLES POST 1970 MSS, TP

Some articles were also reprinted in newspapers. See PC1/9/13 for articles by Alan Paton which appeared in the Press.

Also see PC1/21/3/1 for press articles on the Liberal Party and Liberalism by Alan Paton

PC1/9/1/1/1-11

1971

- PC1/9/1/1/1 **'Office I'** - 'These comments are without exception the comments of a worshipper who happens to be a writer' [New Liturgy for St Agnes Church] 22/01/71, MSS 5pp
- PC1/9/1/1/2 **'Economic inequality - barrier to change'**
Reality 2(6) Jan. 1971, MSS 3pp
- PC1/9/1/1/3 **'Modernised collects'**
Jan. 1971, MSS 6pp, Tp [30pp]
- PC1/9/1/1/4 **'Censorship'**
10/02/71, Tp 1p
- PC1/9/1/1/5 **'Coloured anger'**
Reality 3(1) March 1971, MSS 4pp
- PC1/9/1/1/6 **[Edward Frances Paget - obituary]** published as **'The first Archbishop of Central Africa'**
May 1971, MSS 2pp, *SEEK* June 1971
- PC1/9/1/1/7 **'Shaking the foundation' and 'Officious umbrage'** *Reality* 3(2) May 1971, MSS 4pp
- PC1/9/1/1/8 **'[I can only say that my heart is lifted up...]'**
15/11/71, MSS 2pp
- PC1/9/1/1/9 **'The Bishop's decision'** St Agnes, article not used, December 1971, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp, Tpcc 3pp
- PC1/9/1/1/10 **'Chess in Yugoslavia'**
SA Outlook December 1971
- PC1/9/1/1/11 **'The Great Cabal'**
[1971], MSS 6pp, Tp 4pp.

PC1/9/1/2/1-17

1972

- PC1/9/1/2/1 **'The potentialities of the South African homelands and their territorial authorities'**
Frontier Jan. 1972, MSS 7pp, Tp 6pp
- PC1/9/1/2/2 **'The South African Homelands'**
Frontier, March 1972 vol 15 no 1:14-17
- PC1/9/1/2/3 **'A desirable decision'**
written 8/02/72, *Reality* 4(1) March 1972, MSS 1p
- PC1/9/1/2/4 **'Black consciousness'**
Reality 4(1) March 1972, MSS 5pp
- PC1/9/1/2/5 **'Facing tomorrow'**

- written 14/04/72, *PHP Editorial Bulletin* April 1972, MSS 1p, Tp 1p, including letter from PHP re the editorial bulletin 1/03/1972
- **PC1/9/1/2/6** **'Gonville Aubie ffrench-Beytagh'**
Cathedral Magazine, Johannesburg April 1972, MSS 1p, Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/7** **'What hope from the United Party'**
written April 1972, *Reality* 4(2) May 1972, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/8** **'A simple rule for all Christians'**
May 1972, MSS 1p, Tp 1p
 - **PC1/9/1/2/9** **'What hope from the United Party'**
Response to Editorial published in *Reality* May 1972 on, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/10** **'Lutuli Memorial Service'**
written 23/07/72, *Reality* 4(1)1972, MSS 6pp, Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/11** **'Violence in Church and State'**
Reality 4(3) July 1972, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/12** **Foreword to Ian Player's *White Rhino***
August 1972, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/13** **'Buthelezi'**
Frontier Sept. 1972, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/9/1/2/14** **'To have a meaningful life'**
PHP, November 1972: 66-67
 - **PC1/9/1/2/15** **'Case History of a Pinky'**
written 23/11/1971 *SAIRR* Johannesburg 28/03/1972, Tp 18pp annotated and amended
 - **PC1/9/1/2/16** **'1973'**
written Dec. 1972, *Post* [Jan. 1973]
 - **PC1/9/1/2/17** **'Saint of the five wounds'**
[ca 1972/73], MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp.
- PC1/9/1/3/1-9** **1973**
- **PC1/9/1/3/1** **'The Litany'**
15-16/02/1973, MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/9/1/3/2** **Statement on NUSAS bannings**
28/02/1973, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/1/3/3** **'Message to City Hall meeting'**
1/03/1973, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/1/3/4** **'The Strikes'**
Reality 5(1) March 1973, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/9/1/3/5** **'An Easter Meditation' for S.A. Council of Churches**
1973, MSS 5pp, Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/1/3/6** **'Saint of the five wounds'**
Outlook July 1973:117-118
 - **PC1/9/1/3/7** **'O whistle, and I'll come'**
Reality 5(3) July 1973, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/9/1/3/8** **'The threat to Alice Seminary' or 'Federal Seminary in danger'**
written 3/03/1973, *Reality* 5(3) July 1973, MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp

- **PC1/9/1/3/9** **'Is the U.P, for real?'**
written 10/12/1973, *Reality* 5(6) Jan. 1974, MSS 7pp, Tp 7pp.

PC1/9/2/1/1-9 **JANUARY - JULY 1974**

- **PC1/9/2/1/1** ***Highway Series 1974***
 - 'A nasty four letter word' MSS 1p, Tp 1p
 - 'I come that you may have life' MSS 1p, Tp 1p, Tpcc 1p
 - 'I'll try to do better' MSS 1p;
 - 'Of whom shall I be afraid?' 23/02/1974, MSS 1p, Tp 1p, cutting;
 - 'The mystery of hope' 18/03/1974, MSS 1p, Tp 1p;
 - 'What shall we do with our lives?' 6/06/1974, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp;
 - 'This is my own, my native land' 18/03/1974, MSS 1p, Tp 1p
- **PC1/9/2/1/2** **'A short statement on the possibility of a change in the constitution of Toc H'**
1/02/1974, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/2/1/3** **'The Government and the Black Worker'**
Reality 7(1) March 1974, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/2/1/4** **'Gatsha Buthelezi'**
written 15/03/1974, *Race Relation News*, vol 36 no 6, June 1974 MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/9/2/1/5** **'Living under Apartheid'**
written 7/04/1974, *TV Guide* Radmor PA, MSS 4pp, Tp 5pp annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/9/2/1/6** **'For whites only'** written 10/04/1974, *Reality* 6(2) May 1974, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/2/1/7** **'Sir Herbert Stanley'** for Toc H June 1974, MSS 1p, Tp 1p
- **PC1/9/2/1/8** **'Paton on pornography'**
SEEK, June 1974
- **PC1/9/2/1/9** **['The Progs are to be congratulated on their jump from one to six...']** Titles given & deleted by Paton: 'Time to open both eyes', 'The Progressives', Advice to white South Africans' with note 'Title by C. Gardner, *Reality* 6(3) July 1974, MSS 4pp

PC1/9/2/2/1-3 **JULY - DECEMBER 1974**

- **PC1/9/2/2/1** **'Peter Brown'** written 5/08/1974, *Reality* 6(4) Sept. 1974, MSS 6pp, Tp 6pp, Tpcc 6pp
- **PC1/9/2/2/2** **'Church and State in South Africa'**
[for S.A. Council of Churches] Sept. 1974, MSS 15pp, Tp 18pp
South African Outlook Nov 1974: 183 - 186
- **PC1/9/2/2/3** **'Fighting for one's country'**
written Oct. 1974, *Reality* 6(5) 1974, MSS 4pp

PC1/9/3/1/1-7 **JANUARY - AUGUST 1975**

- **PC1/9/3/1/1** **'Short history of English Nationalism in South Africa'**
Pro Veritate Jan 1975
- **PC1/9/3/1/2** **'A mean act'**

- PC1/9/3/1/3 written 29/01/1975, *Reality* 7(1) March 1975, MSS 2pp
[**'It would be a very foolish person who underestimated the threat to wildlife that is posed by what is called industrial civilisation...'**]
Wildlife 21/02/1975, MSS 2pp
- PC1/9/3/1/4 **'Preacher of Genius'** *S.A. Outlook* 24/03/1975, MSS 3pp, Tp 4pp
- PC1/9/3/1/5 **'Answers to Wits students'** 6/05/1975, Tp 2pp annotated
- PC1/9/3/1/6 [**'It is half-past one in the morning & I have just wakened from a terrible dream...'**] 12/05/1975, MSS 2pp
- PC1/9/3/1/7 **Foreword to the autobiography of George Copeland Grant** July 1975, MSS 6pp, Tp 6pp

PC1/9/3/2/1-6 **AUGUST/SEPTEMBER - DECEMBER 1975**

- PC1/9/3/2/1 **'Thoughts on Roy Campbell'**
Contrast 37 vol 10 no 1 Sept 1975: 64-78
- PC1/9/3/2/2 **'The British Heritage in South Africa: a look at its history and the question of its future'**
Commonwealth Aug/Sept 1975
- PC1/9/3/2/3 **'Too Slow'**
Race Relations News vol 37 no 10 Oct 1975
- PC1/9/3/2/4 **'American writers and my work'**
written 14/10/1975, *Saturday Review* Nov. 1975, MSS 2pp
- PC1/9/3/2/5 **Foreword to Mr. Haines's essay on 'Dr. Edgar H. Brookes and the Liberalism of the 1930's'** written 27/11/1975, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/3/2/6 **'South Africa'** *Vogue*, London, 1975, Tp 5pp

PC1/9/4/1/1-7 **JANUARY - MAY 1976**

- PC1/9/4/1/1 **'The beloved country today'**
[1976]
- PC1/9/4/1/2 [**'Smuts had a great mind, but it failed to grasp the two great facts of his own life and times...'**]
22/01/1976 SATV, Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/4/1/3 **'Fighting for South Africa'**
15/02/1976, MSS 5pp, Tp 4pp
7/03/1976 *Sunday Times*, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
- PC1/9/4/1/4 **Foreword to Catherine Taylor's *If courage goes***
11/03/1976, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/4/1/5 **Foreword to poems by Audrey Burns**
Easter 1976, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/4/1/6 **'The beloved country today'**
S.A. Foundation April 1976, MSS 14pp, Tp 14pp
- PC1/9/4/1/7 [**'The Minister of Justice, Mr. Jimmy Kruger, is going to flush out every communist one by one until South Africa is clean...'**]
Post 23/05/1976, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp.

- PC1/9/4/2/1-8** **JUNE - DECEMBER 1976**
- **PC1/9/4/2/2** **'Politics and Sport'**
Reality 7 [1976], MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/4/2/3** **['Mr. Alan Paton, Acting Chairman of the Trustees of the Phoenix Settlement...condemned the imposition for the third time of a five-year ban on Mr. Mewa Ramgobin...']**
1/10/1976, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/4/2/4** **'Hulde aan Kruys'**(Uys Krige)
Oct. 1976, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/4/2/5** **'Hate the beloved country'**
Observer Magazine 31/10/1976: 40-45
 - **PC1/9/4/2/6** **'Mr Jackson'**
To the Point 26/11/1976
 - **PC1/9/4/2/7** **'An enduring scandal'**
1976, MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp
 - **PC1/9/4/2/8** **'Mr. P.R. Pather'**
[1976], MSS 1p
- PC1/9/5/1/1-3** **FEBRUARY - JUNE 1977**
- **PC1/9/5/1/1** **'If Liberalism Died' [for Jeremy Thorpe]**
9/02/1977, MSS 2pp, Tp 1p
 - **PC1/9/5/1/2** **'Foreword' [for Donald Woods]**
17/03/1977, MSS 5pp, Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/5/1/3** **['Easter meditations, comprising an introduction, the seven words and a conclusion']**
1977, Tp 37pp annotated by Alan Paton
- PC1/9/5/2/1-3** **JULY - DECEMBER 1977**
- **PC1/9/5/2/1** **'Apartheid' TV guide**
(Canada) 23-29/07/1977
 - **PC1/9/5/2/2** **'The Americans and Us'**
written July 1977, *Reality* 9(4) Sept. 1977, MSS 7pp, Tp 8pp
 - **PC1/9/5/2/3** **'Alan Paton on *Cry, the Beloved Country***
written Oct. 1977, *Franklin Edition* Nov. 1977, MSS 3pp, Tp 1p, Tpcc 3pp
- PC1/9/6/1/1-5** **JANUARY - JUNE 1978**
- **PC1/9/6/1/1** **Foreword to Richard Turner's *The Eye of the Needle*** 1/01/1978,
MSS 7pp
 - **PC1/9/6/1/2** **'Richard Turner'**
Reality 10(2) March 1978, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/9/6/1/3** **Foreword to J. Peace's *The Boy Child is Dying***
[April 1978], MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/6/1/4** **['The supreme motive of Christian missionary work is the commandment of Jesus to his disciples...']**

- PC1/9/6/1/5 *Times Literary Supplement* [June 1978], MSS 6pp, Tp 3pp, Tpcc 3pp
'The Great Betrayal'
written June 1978, *Reality* 10(4) July 1978

- PC1/9/6/2/1-5 **JUNE - DECEMBER 1978**
- PC1/9/6/2/1 **Foreword to Sr. John de Gruchy's essay *The Church Struggle in South Africa***
[1978], MSS 7pp, Tp 5pp
- PC1/9/6/2/2 **['In no circumstances would I enter into public controversy with Chief Buthelezi. ...']**
[1978], MSS 1p
- PC1/9/6/2/3 **'The Afrikaner'**
[1978], MSS 21pp.
- PC1/9/6/2/4 **'The origins of National Party rule and the development and implementation of its political programme during 30 years of power between 1948 - 1978'**
History News, Pinetown Boys High School [1978]
- PC1/9/6/2/5 **Foreword**
Foreword to Malcolm Woolfson's book on animal folk tales,
13/12/1978 MSS 2pp

- PC1/9/6/3/1-11 **1979 - 1980**
- PC1/9/6/3/1 **'A Pietermaritzburg Boyhood'** [Jan. 1979], MSS 14pp, Tp 10pp (3 copies)
- PC1/9/6/3/2 **'A visit to Zinzi'** *Fair Lady* Jan. 1979, MSS 8pp, Tp 6pp; *Observer Magazine* 6/05/1979
- PC1/9/6/3/3 **'All Saints'**
written for All Saints Parish Magazine, July 1979, MSS 1p
- PC1/9/6/3/4 **Foreword to Sally Nawath's *Divided they fell***
27/07/1979, MSS 3pp
- PC1/9/6/3/5 **'The Afrikaner and the English'**
[1979], MSS 25pp and Tpcc
- PC1/9/6/3/6 **'Help me where faith falls short'**
Seabury Press [197-], MSS 11pp
- PC1/9/6/3/7 **'The state of the nation and a remembrance of things past'**
Mosaic XIII 1979 May 1979 MSS 13pp
- PC1/9/6/3/9 **['In this issue we reprint Mr. Peter Brown's article on banning...']**
written Feb. 1980, *Reality* 12(2) March 1980, MSS 2pp
- PC1/9/6/3/10 **'Lament for a young soldier'**
[on the death of Timothy Hindle] written 2/06/1980, *The Tablet*
2/08/1980, MSS cc 3pp, cutting
- PC1/9/6/3/11 **'800 words on anything you like'**
Aug. 1980, MSS 4pp Tp 2pp

- PC1/9/7/1/1-19** **1981 - 1982**
- **PC1/9/7/1/1** **'Blurb'**
for [*Ah, but your land is beautiful*], a 'Dedication' and brief 'Foreword' by Alan Paton for the same book, [1981], MSS 3pp.
 - **PC1/9/7/1/2** **'The article of 'St George deserts to the Dragon ...'**
(articles referred to was written for Contact in 1965) [1981] Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/3** **'Barend'**
University of Natal Convocation news sheet, 1981
 - **PC1/9/7/1/4** **'Can we celebrate?'**
3/05/1981, MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/5** **Foreword to Elsa Joubert's *The long journey of Poppie Nongena***
5/06/1981, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/6** **'Is Archbishop Hurley losing his way?'**
22/06/1981, MSS 4pp Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/7** **'Verwoerd'**
2/09/1981 MSS 5pp Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/8** **['Reality of September 1981 published two important contributions]**
[1981] Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/9** **'Instrument'**
12/10/1981, MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/10** **'General Smuts spoke immortal words at the graveside of Louis Botha ...'**
15/11/1981 Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/11** **Obituary of Ruth Hayman**
[15/11/1981], MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/12** **'Marion Friedman'**
Reality: A journal of Liberal and Radical Opinion 13(6) 1981, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/13** **'The Afrikaner Monolith'**
Janus 1982 written 16/05/1981
 - **PC1/9/7/1/14** **'Trooper Peter Halket'**
25/03/1982 MSS and Tp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/15** **'An essay written, with pleasure and goodwill, for the collection to be published in honour of Raymond Sands, on the occasion of his retirement...'**
6/07/1982, MSS 4pp Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/16** **'This is an answer to a question sent to me by Dr Rolf Italiaander of Hamburg ...'**
31/08/1982 Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/17** **['I have sent the Rector of Hillcrest Parish a cheque of R40 towards the World Vision Fund for Famine Relief...']** 14/09/1982, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/7/1/18** **'Apartheid and the Reformed Churches'**
Reality: A journal of Liberal and Radical Opinion Sept. 1982, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/9/7/1/19** **'A Listener Writes (??)'**

12/10/1982, MSS 4pp Tp 3pp

PC1/9/7/2/1-8

1983

- **PC1/9/7/2/1** **Foreword to the republication of *Sponono*** Jan. 1983, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/7/2/2** **'The National Interest - Is there such a thing?**
written 4/03.83, *Leadership SA* 2(1) Autumn 1983, MSS 16pp
- **PC1/9/7/2/3** **['The recent news from South Africa is not good. On 20 May a massive bomb exploded in the centre of Pretoria, killing 10 people...']** *Newsday* 10/06/1983, MSS 6pp, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/9/7/2/4** **'Is Archbishop Hurley a Christian?'**
written 25/06/1983 MSS 4pp Tp 3pp *Trefoil* no 3 Spring 1983: 15-16
- **PC1/9/7/2/5** **['There is considerable confusion at the moment as to whether Mr. Nelson Mandela has accepted nomination as a candidate for the chancellorship of the University of Natal...']** 6/08/1983, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/7/2/6** **'Our new constitution'** *S.A. Editorial Services* Aug.1983, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/7/2/7** **'A more beloved country'**
Readers' Digest vol 123 October 1983
- **PC1/9/7/2/8** **'Orwell and nineteen-eighty-four'** 28/12/1983, MSS 10pp Tp 4pp

PC1/9/8/1/1-5

1984

- **PC1/9/7/2/1** **'Indaba without fear'**
Future Generation 1984
- **PC1/9/8/1/2** **['The spectacle of National Party bigshots condemning the Afrikanervolkswag for "politicising culture" is enough to bring tears to the most cynical eyes...']** *Sunday Tribune* 13/05/84, MSS 3pp
Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/8/1/3** **'Return to the West'** written 31/05/1984, *Leadership S.A.* 3(2) 1984, MSS 13pp Tp 9pp
- **PC1/9/8/1/4** **Foreword to Martyn Adelberg's *A study in conflict and compromise***
1/10/1984, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/8/1/5** **'On Nadine Gordimer'** [ca 1984], MSS 2pp, cutting [n.d.]

PC1/9/8/2/1-8

1985

- **PC1/9/8/2/1** **'The Amazon and Iguaza'**
18/01/1985, MSS2pp
- **PC1/9/8/2/2** **'Reflections on Sharpeville'**
South African Outlook March 1985, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/8/2/3** **'Disinvestment'** *Leadership SA* May 1985, MSS 10pp, Tp 7pp
- **PC1/9/8/2/4** **'From Utopia to Uitenhage'**
SAIRR News vol 47 no 2 June 1985
- **PC1/9/8/2/5** **'The Thief of Time'** 12/07/1985, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/8/2/6** **['On Thursday night, August 15, 1985, half the Press of the world, and certainly all of the Press of the West, came to Durban City Hall to hear a policy speech to be given by our State President, Mr. P.W. Botha...']**
Newsday 18/08/1985, MSS 4pp

- PC1/9/8/2/7 **'A message for the magazine'**
written 14/10/1985, *Port Shepstone High School Magazine* 1985, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/8/2/8 **Foreword to Phyllis Savory's *Fireside Tales of the North***
written 15/11/1985, MSS 2pp Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/9/1/1-6** **1986**
- PC1/9/9/1/1 **['Dr Slabbert's decision to quit Parliament ...']**
10/02/1986 MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/9/1/2 **An introduction for Mr. Daniel Moodey's of Rifton, NY, dramatic version of *Cry, the Beloved Country*** 24/04/1986, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/9/1/3 **'Ernie Wentzel'**
25/05/1986, MSS 5pp, printed I Reality vol 18 (4), July 1986
 - PC1/9/9/1/4 **'King's School' [Nottingham Road]**
11/06/1986, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/9/1/5 **'A tribute to Bill Evans'**
22/09/1986, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/9/1/6 **'Women for Peace' [The story of the Black Sash]**
4/10/1986, MSS 32pp; Includes: unrest 1984-86 chronology, Outline Book I-VII, Projects I-IV, MSS 7pp
- PC1/9/9/2/1-14** **1987**
- PC1/9/9/2/1 **'It is a striking characteristic of our present times that many South African who were opposed to the extremes of Apartheid ...'**
written for *Sunday Tribune* 10/01/1987 Tp
 - PC1/9/9/2/2 **'Advice to young persons'**
written 28/01/1987, *Letters to a Young World* Jan. 1987, MSS 3pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/3 **'Indaba'**
written 27/01/1987, *Optima* Jan. 1987, MSS 16pp Tp 13pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/4 **Notes for Ros Sarkin for the 9th International Durban Film Festival 1987** re the film version (1952) of *Cry, the Beloved Country*, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/9/2/5 **'Natal'**
written 6/03/1987, *Leadership SA* March 1987, MSS 7pp Tp 6pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/6 **['I am totally opposed to academic boycotts for at least two reasons...']** written 8/04/1987 for Press Officer, Rhodes University, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/7 **Introduction for booklet published by S.A. Writers' Circle to promote the Indaba of Sept. 1987**
written 22/05/1987, MSS 3pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/8 **'South Africa - Yesterday and Today'**
Four Quarters vol 1 no 1 Winter 1987
 - PC1/9/9/2/9 **['Prof. Es'kia Mphahlele is an authority - some would say the authority - on Black South African writing...']**
written 29/06/1987, MSS 3pp
 - PC1/9/9/2/10 **'The KwaZulu-Natal Indaba'**

- written 3/08/1987, MSS 3pp

• **PC1/9/9/2/11** **'The Zulu People'**
Harper & Row 26/09/1987 MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/9/2/12** **'A man called Shaka'**
Harper Row, Adult Education Nov. 1987, MSS 5pp Tp 4pp
- **PC1/9/9/2/13** Insert A: **['Let me give an example of the mark left on the Afrikaner mind by the Frontier wars...'];** Insert B: **['I shall close this article by giving...']**
Digest Nov. 1987, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/9/2/14** **'South Africa past present and future'**
Readers' digest Dec 1987 Tp 9pp

PC1/9/9/3/1-3

1988

- **PC1/9/9/3/1** **'Alan Paton'**
Maritzburg College Magazine no 122 April 1988
- **PC1/9/9/3/2** **'A Literary Remembrance'**
Time, 25/04/1988. Also see PC1/13/3/1
- **PC1/9/9/3/3** **'A cry for the beloved country'**
Readers' Digest August 1988

PC1/9/10/1

***The Sunday Tribune* Leader Article/Comment Series**

PC1/9/10/1/1-6

13/04/1973-1/09/1975

- **PC1/9/10/1/1** **'Afrikaner, where are you going?'**
04/1973, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/9/10/1/2** **'The Verwoerdian Dream'**
25/11/1973, MSS 5pp, Tp 6pp
- **PC1/9/10/1/3** **'Deed of Faith'**
13/01/1974, MSS 6pp
- **PC1/9/10/1/4** **'Peace - but by no means yet' published as 'Peace - but not yet by a long chalk'**
15/12/1974, MSS 4pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/1/5** **['There is only one theme in White South Africa...']**
2/03/1975, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/10/1/6** **'It's very hard to remove discrimination'**
1/09/1975, MSS 3pp, Tp 4pp.

PC1/9/10/2/1-22

21/03/1976-29/08/1976

- **PC1/9/10/2/1** **['Chief Buthelezi's speech at Soweto...']**
21/03/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/2** **['Dr. Jan Marais' speech to the SA Foundation...']**
28/03/1976, MSS 2pp

- **PC1/9/10/2/3** **['Our interference in Angola...']**
4/04/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/4** **'If Mr. Marais Steyn had wanted...']**
11/04/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/5** **'Easter Day' published as 'Easter's ineluctable message'**
18/04/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/6** **'Mr. Vorster evades the issue'**
25/04/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/7** **[Mr. Jimmy Kruger, our Minister of Justice...']**
16/05/76, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/8** **['Mr. H.F. Oppenheimer's recent speech to the London Stock
Exchange..']**
23/05/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/9** **['The Minister of National; Education, Dr. P.G.J. Koornhof...']**
30/05/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/10** **'Three nasty words'**
5/06/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/11** **'Uncalled for rebuke of the Dean'**
13/06/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/12** **'More than buildings lie in ruin'**
20/06/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/13** **['The address by Prof. J.L. Boshoff...']**
27/06/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/14** **'Quenet'**
4/07/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/2/15** **'Education' published as 'Education is indivisible'**
11/07/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/16** **'Kruger' published as 'It's not Mr Kruger's job alone'**
18/07/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/17** **'Kleynhans' published as 'The challenge ahead'**
25/07/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/18** **'Don't burn down our future' published as 'Voice of reason'**
1/08/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/19** **'Coloured NGK' published as 'Turning into a nightmare'**
8/08/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/20** **'Concert' published as 'When do we start?'**
15/08/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/21** **'Graaff' published as 'Searching for a new alignment'**
22/08/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/2/22** **'Turnhalle' published as 'Let's talk rather than shoot'**
29/08/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting

- PC1/9/10/3/1-19** **5/09/1976 - 26/12/1976**
- **PC1/9/10/3/1** **'Zurich' published as 'Grim through the prospects'**
5/09/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting

- **PC1/9/10/3/2** **'Transvaal Congress' published as 'A nation waits for vital changes'**
12/09/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/3** **'Plural democracies' published as 'Your slip is still showing'**
19/09/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/4** **'New Sports Policy' published as 'Dangerous play, Dr Piet'**
26/09/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/5** **'Black education' published as 'Much to be ashamed of'**
3/10/1976, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/6** **'Alan Paton: The responsibility of the present with Vorster'**
3/10/1976, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/7** **'Homelands summit' published as 'Very strange way of consulting'**
10/10/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/8** **'Convention' published as 'We cannot go on living as we are'**
17/10/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/9** **'Transkei' published as 'Event that's hardly worth a candle'**
24/10/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/10** **'America' published as 'He will want to change fast'**
7/11/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/11** **'Hilgard - standing alone' published as 'Such talk is foolish'**
14/11/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/12** **'Big Business Plan' published as 'A sense of permanence'**
21/11/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/13** **'Treurnicht'**
28/11/1976, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/10/3/14** **'America' published as 'US concern is for her own security'**
5/12/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/15** **'NUSAS' published as 'Thinking is no crime'**
5/12/1976, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/16** **'We're moving towards confrontation'**
[12/1976], cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/17** **'Koornhof' published as 'Remarkable words from Koornhof'**
12/12/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/18** **'A Merry Christmas' published as 'Conditions for a Merry Christmas'**
23/12/1976, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/10/3/19** **'New Year' published as 'To you all, a courageous New Year'**
26/12/1976, MSS 3pp, cutting.

PC1/9/11/1/1-16 **2/01/1977 - 24/04/1977**

- **PC1/9/11/1/1** **'Education' published as 'Welcome, but for a broken promise'**
2/01/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/2** **'Opposition' published as 'Two great challenges face MP's'**
9/01/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/3** **'Change'**

- **PC1/9/11/1/4** 16/01/1977, MSS 2pp
'Catholic Schools' published as 'Let private schools integrate'
23/01/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/5** **'Absurdities'**
30/01/1977, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/11/1/6** **'Summer School'**
6/02/1977, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/11/1/7** **'Catholics' published as 'Church and the State'**
13/02/1977, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/8** **'Fatal pinpricks' published as 'When will we learn?'**
20/02/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/9** **'Thornhill' published as 'A national disgrace'**
27/02/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/10** **'Smith' published as 'Mr Smith's unhappy plight'**
6/03/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/11** **'C.O.L.' published as 'Climate for unrest'**
13/03/1977, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/12** **'Zumwalt'**
13/03/1977, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/11/1/13** **'Black budget' published as 'It's blacker for blacks'**
3/04/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/14** **'Easter' published as 'Easter has symbolic message'**
10/04/1977, MSS 1p, cutting; **'Lottery' published as 'A utilitarian scheme'** 10/04/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/15** **'Maize' published as 'Staggering blow'**
17/04/1977, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/1/16** **'Discrimination' published as 'Progress - but serious shortcomings'**
24/04/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting.

PC1/9/11/2/1-18 **27/05/1977 - 25/12/1977**

- **PC1/9/11/2/1** **'United Party' published as 'It offered no real opposition'**
27/05/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/2** **'Soweto anniversary' published as 'No comfort from Soweto'**
19/06/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting; article on A.S. Paton 'Please don't corner the Nats', cutting, 19/06/1977
- **PC1/9/11/2/3** **Letter by A.S. Paton re above article, published as 'Not a time to go easy'**
27/06/1977, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/4** **'Vance' published as 'The clearest message yet'**
3/07/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/5** **'Immorality' published as 'Their appeal would be a beginning'**
10/07/1977, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/6** **'Sport' published as 'Howa is not playing the game'**
17/07/77, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/7** **'Black managers' published as 'Entrenching evils of job**

- reservation'**
24/07/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/11/2/8 'Vorster and America' published as 'Where the real danger lies'**
7/08/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/9 'Bulldozers' published as 'Destroying more than the shanties'**
14/08/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/10 'Sport'**
21/08/1977, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/11/2/11 'Vorster'**
28/08/1977, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/11/2/12 'New deal' published as 'Give us some answers, Mr Vorster'**
4/09/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/13 'Walvis Bay'**
11/09/1977, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/11/2/14 'Bantu education' published as 'End of a dream'**
18/09/1977, MSS 1p, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/15 'Election' published as 'What decided Nats to go to the polls?'**
25/09/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/16 'Mudge' published as 'A message from Mudge'**
2/10/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/17 'Only way to end the confusion'**
9/10/1977, cutting
 - **PC1/9/11/2/18 'For some, a merry Christmas'**
25/12/1977, MSS 2pp, cutting.
- PC1/9/12/1/1-45** **[12/1977] - 24/12/1978**
- **PC1/9/12/1/1 'Think again Mr Cruywagen'**
[12/1977], cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/2 'Detainees published as 'Policing the police...'**
1/01/78, MSS 1p, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/3 'Woods' published as 'The going of Donald Woods'**
8/01/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/4 'Cabinet' published as 'Out with Kruger - in with Koornhof'**
15/01/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/5 'Ulundi' published as 'The Ulundi get-together'**
15/01/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/6 'Rhodie'**
22/01/1978, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/12/1/7 'Mulder'**
29/01/1978, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/9/12/1/8 'Mulder' published as 'Talk of a kind it's good to hear'**
5/02/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/9 'Disinvestment' published as 'Western investors should stay'**
26/02/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - **PC1/9/12/1/10 'Detention' published as 'Not enough...'**

- 5/03/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/11 'Owen'**
19/03/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/12 'Easter Day'**
26/03/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/13 'African education' published as 'Removing those basic flaws'**
2/04/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/14 'Property rights' published as 'Those rights to live there permanently'**
9/04/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/15 'KwaZulu breakfast' published as 'Delay creates the enemy'**
16/04/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/16 'South West'**
30/04/1978, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/1/17 'Press'**
7/05/1978, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/1/18 'Kruger'**
14/05/1978, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/1/19 'Methodists'**
28/05/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/20 'Indian traders'**
4/06/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/21 'Soweto - a tale of two cities'**
11/06/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/22 'Freiburg' published as 'In pursuit of peace...'**
18/06/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/23 'Nel'**
25/06/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/24 'Double talk'**
2/07/1978, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/1/25 'Butler'**
8/07/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/26 'Disinvestment'**
16/07/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/1/27 'Kunene'**
23/07/1978, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/1/28 'Gold' published as 'Use bonanza to relieve poor'**
30/07/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/29 'Sanctions' published as 'When US Congress will help'**
6/08/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/30 'Ambassador' published as 'Only we can change US attitudes'**
13/08/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/31 'Contempt' published as 'Unseemly language'**
20/08/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/1/32 'Buthelezi-Eglin' published as 'Still willing to talk'**

- 27/08/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/33 **'Big plans' published as 'Plans with major flaws'**
2/09/1978, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/34 **'WCC' MSS 2pp 10/09/1978, published as 'WCC should halt support'** 12/09/1978, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/35 **'Big five'**
8/10/1978, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/1/36 **'Police' published as 'Breakdown in discipline'**
15/10/1978, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/12/1/37 **'The compromise' published as 'Breathing space for South Africa'**
22/10/1978. MSS 2pp, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/38 **'Black education' published as 'An educational scandal'**
29/10/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/39 **'Moral values'**
4/11/1978, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/1/40 **'Police'**
4/11/1978, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/12/1/41 **'Press'**
13/11/1978, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/1/42 **['The report of the Constitutional Committee of the Progressive Federal Party...']**
18/11/1978, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/1/43 **'Crossroads' published as 'Koornhof's big chance'**
26/11/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/44 **'Deceit in high places'**
26/11/1978, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/1/45 **'Christmas'**
24/12/1978, MSS 2pp.
- PC1/9/12/2/1-46** **[01/1979] - 30/12/1979**
- PC1/9/12/2/1 **'Family life' published as 'New voice on family life'**
11/01/1979, MSS 2pp, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/2/2 **'Mint' published as 'The wrong spirit'**
14/01/1979, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/2/3 **'Erasmus' published as 'Secrecy a cause for concern'**
21/01/1979, MSS 1p, cutting
 - PC1/9/12/2/4 **'Land'**
27/01/1979, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/12/2/5 **'Parliament 1979'**
4/02/1979, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/2/6 **'Dawie'**
18/02/1979, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/12/2/7 **'Amanzimtoti'**
25/02/1979, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/12/2/8 **'Group areas'**

- 4/03/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/9** **'Naidu'**
- 11/03/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/10** **'Springbok saga'**
- 18/03/1979 MSS 1p, (not used)

• **PC1/9/12/2/11** **'Churches'**
- 18/03/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/12** **'Select committee'**
- 1/04/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/13** **'Eglin'**
- 8/04/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/14** **'Spies'**
- 15/04/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/15** **'P.W. Botha'**
- 22/04/1979, MSS 2pp

• **PC1/9/12/2/16** **'Security'**
- 29/04/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/17** **'Horwood'**
- 6/05/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/18** **'Muzorewa'**
- 13/05/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/19** **'Treurnicht-Buthelezi'**
- 20/05/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/20** **'Impendle'**
- 27/05/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/21** **'Marathon'**
- 3/06/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/22** **'Soweto'**
- 17/06/1979, MSS 2pp

• **PC1/9/12/2/23** **'Mulder'**
- 24/06/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/24** **'Kohlakala'**
- 1/07/1979, MSS 2pp

• **PC1/9/12/2/25** **'Nyembesi' published as Piet's big problem'**
- 22/07/1979, MSS 2pp, cutting

• **PC1/9/12/2/26** **'Open cities'**
- 29/07/1979, MSS 2pp

• **PC1/9/12/2/27** **'P.W. Botha' published as 'Hints of a significant change'**
- 12/08/1979, MSS 2pp, cutting

• **PC1/9/12/2/28** **'Nasty'**
- 19/08/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/29** **'Land'**
- 19/08/1979, MSS 1p

• **PC1/9/12/2/30** **Letter re 'Mr Thys van Lingen's speech at the National Party Congress'**

- **PC1/9/12/2/31** 24/08/1979, MSS 1p
'Soweto'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/32** 26/08/1979, MSS 2pp
'Treurnicht'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/33** 16/09/1979, MSS 1p
'Zimbabwe-Rhodesia'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/34** 23/09/1979, MSS 1p
'Amnesty' published as 'Apartheid's stigma'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/35** 30/09/1979, MSS 1p, cutting
'PW'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/36** 30/09/1979, MSS 3pp
'Buthelezi'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/37** 15/10/1979, MSS 2pp
'Zimbabwe-Rhodesia'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/38** 21/10/1979, MSS 1p
'Player'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/39** 28/10/1979, MSS 1p
'Jolinkomo'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/40** 4/11/1979, MSS 1p
'Employment'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/41** 4/11/1979, MSS 2pp
'Naude'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/42** 18/11/1979, MSS 2pp
'Daniels'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/43** 25/11/1979, MSS 1p
'Russell' published as 'David Russell's defiance'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/44** 2/12/1979, MSS 1p, cutting
'Teresa'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/45** 9/12/1979, MSS 2pp
'Church and state'
 - **PC1/9/12/2/46** 9/12/1979, MSS 1p
'1980' published as 'Into the year of high expectations'
- 30/12/1979, MSS 3pp, cutting.

PC1/9/12/3/1-22 **13/01/80 - [15/0/80]**

- **PC1/9/12/3/1** **'Security'**
13/01/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/2** **'Black schools'**
27/01/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/3** **'Helen Suzman'**
10/02/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/4** **'Black education'**
3/02/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/5** **'PW'**
17/02/1980, MSS 2pp

- **PC1/9/12/3/6** **'PW'**
25/02/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/7** **'Cillie'**
2/03/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/8** **'Treurnicht'**
9/03/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/9** **'Mugabe'**
9/03/80, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/10** **'Vorster'**
16/03/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/11** **'Teachers'**
23/03/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/12** **'The people Horwood forgot'**
30/03/1980, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/3/13** **'Terrorism'**
6/04/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/14** **'SABC'**
13/04/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/15** **'Coloured protest' published as 'Cause for concern'**
20/04/1980, MSS 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/3/16** **'Buthelezi'**
4/05/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/17** **'Parks'**
11/05/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/18** **'Freedom of information'**
18/05/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/3/19** **'Parliament'**
25/05/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/20** **'Police'**
1/06/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/21** **'Smit'**
8/06/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/3/22** **'Letter re black leaders in constitutional talks where Mr. Mandela was excluded'**
[15/05/1980], MSS 2pp.

PC1/9/12/4/1-18 **6/07/1980 - 7/12/1980**

- **PC1/9/12/4/1** **'Slabbert'**
6/07/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/2** **'Marais Steyn'**
13/07/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/3** **'Koornhof'**
20/07/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/4/4** **'Judges'**
27/07/1980, MSS 1p

- **PC1/9/12/4/5** **'Black council' published as 'Some frank talking in Pretoria'**
10/08/1980, MSS 1p, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/4/6** **'PW continues to astonish'**
17/08/1980, cutting
- **PC1/9/12/4/7** **'Viljoen' published as 'Sane and sensible thinking'**
23/08/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/8** **[Durban] 'Station'**
30/08/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/4/9** **'Cabinet'**
30/08/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/10** **'Le Grange'**
5/10/80, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/11** **'N.G.K.'**
12/10/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/12** **'Methodists'**
26/10/1980, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/13** **'Koornhof'**
2/11/1980, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/14** **'P.W. Botha'**
9/11/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/4/15** **'Bernstein'**
16/11/80, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/4/16** **'Teachers'**
23/11/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/12/4/17** **'Nurses'**
30/11/980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/12/4/18** **'Teaching'**
7/12/1980, MSS 2pp.

PC1/9/12/5 **Leader Articles additions**

PC1/9/12/5/1-8 Collection of 8 *Sunday Tribune* leader articles. It is not clear if Paton wrote these articles

PC1/9/13 **PRESS ARTICLES BY ALAN PATON**

Also see PC1/25/7

See PC1/21/3/1 for press articles on the Liberal Party and Liberalism by Alan Paton

PC1/9/13/1-15 **Press articles to 1960**

- **PC1/9/13/1/1** **'New hopes in Africa' from series 'Beyond these angry voices'**
News Chronicle 9/02/1953
- **PC1/9/13/1/2** **'The burden of the past' from series 'Beyond these angry voices'**
News Chronicle 10/02/1953

- **PC1/9/13/1/3** **‘Some important Fall Authors speak for themselves’**
New York Herald Tribune Book Review 11/10/1953 p10
- **PC1/9/13/1/4** **‘Where now, South Africa?’**
New York Times 30/06/53, Tp 9pp, covering letter cc 1p
- **PC1/9/13/1/5** **‘America’s idealism pulls the stranger close’ Vitality of the United States I**
Natal Daily News 22/02/1955
- **PC1/9/13/1/6** **‘Insight into the American habit of boasting’ Vitality of the United States II**
Natal Daily News 23/02/1955
- **PC1/9/13/1/7** **Segregation in America will never return - Vitality of the United States III**
Natal Daily News 24/02/1955
- **PC1/9/13/1/8** **‘The Grim drama at Johannesburg’**
New York Times Magazine 27/02/1955
- **PC1/9/13/1/9** **‘Do you believe in inter-marriage?’**
The Citizen 5/08/1955
- **PC1/9/13/1/10** **‘Why I am going to the multi-racial conference’**
New Age 5/09/1957
- **PC1/9/13/1/11** **‘A new deal in South Africa. What does it mean?’**
British Weekly 23/04/1959
- **PC1/9/13/1/12** **‘A new deal in South Africa. Apartheid holds back the best’**
British Weekly 30/04/1959
- **PC1/9/13/1/13** **‘A new deal in South Africa. There must be understanding’**
British Weekly 7/05/1959
- **PC1/9/13/1/14** **‘As blind as Samson was’**
New York times Magazine 10/04/1960
- **PC1/9/13/1/15** **‘White Dilemma in black Africa’**
New York Times Magazine 4/09/1960

PC1/9/13/2/1-10 **Press articles to 1961 - 1969**

- **PC1/9/13/2/1** **‘Fretspristagaren Luthuli’**
Tockholms-Tidningen 25/10/1961
- **PC1/9/13/2/2** **‘My days at College as a Schoolboy and Teacher’**
Maritzburg College Centenary Supplement 27/02/1963: 16+
- **PC1/9/13/2/3** **‘Alan Paton writes ... South Africa: what lies ahead?’**
The Sunday Tribune 12/06/1966
- **PC1/9/13/2/4** **‘Dr Hendrik Verwoerd – a Liberal Assessment’ part 1 and II**
27/09/1966 (See PC1/8/2/1/7 ‘Dr Hendrik Verwoerd. A Liberal Assessment’ *Liberal Opinion* vol 4 no 7 December 1966: 3-6)
- **PC1/9/13/2/5** **‘Paton says: I was only pretending’**
The Sunday Tribune 12/05/1968
- **PC1/9/13/2/6** **‘Black-white conflict inevitable?’**
Editorial for the *New York Times*, Sept 1968 Mss 6pp Tp 3pp Tpcc 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/2/7** **‘Topics: The Yoke of Racial Inequality’**

- [*New York Times*] 30/11/1968
- PC1/9/13/2/8 **['It is a great disappointment to members of the Phoenix Trust...']**
Natal Mercury 19/03/1969, MSS 5pp
 - PC1/9/13/2/9 **'The Revolt of Western Youth'**
The Daily News Sept. 1969, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp, Tpsc 3pp
 - PC1/9/13/2/10 **['It is not correct to say that I have lost interest in politics...']**
for *Sunday Times* Dec. 1969, MSS 6pp, article not published.
- PC1/9/13/3/1-31 **Press articles to 1970 – 1974**
- PC1/9/13/3/1 **'Keep Race out of Racing'**
The Daily News 27/01/1970, MSS 2pp
 - PC1/9/13/3/2 **'Smuts – where he failed South Africa'**
Sunday Telegraph 27/05/1970, MSS 8pp, Tp 5pp, press cutting
 - PC1/9/13/3/3 **'Apartheid 1970'**
New York Times 31/10/1970, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp press cutting
 - PC1/9/13/3/4 **'A Garland for Olive Schreiner'**
The Argus week-end Magazine 5/12/1970
 - PC1/9/13/3/5 **'New Year message to the people of South Africa'**
['Mr. Brink's strictures on our liberty and cultural state are unanswerable...']
Sunday Tribune 17/01/71, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/13/3/6 **['The terrible events in East Bengal mean the end of state of Pakistan...']**
for *Sunday Tribune*, article not used, March 1971, MSS 3pp
 - PC1/9/13/3/7 **'Just who is running South Africa?'**
Sunday Tribune 28/03/1971
 - PC1/9/13/3/8 **'A new year's message to South Africa: Here's how Afrikanerdom can save itself'**
Sunday Tribune 2/01/71, MSS 5pp, Tp 3pp, press cutting
 - PC1/9/13/3/9 **['I do not like to say it, but lack of communication between the 21 Christians who signed the plea for compassion, ...']**
Rand Daily Mail 28/12/71, MSS 1p
 - PC1/9/13/3/10 **'Save the beloved country ... Alan Paton's appeal to the Prime Minister'**
Sunday Tribune 14/07/1971
 - PC1/9/13/3/11 **'KwaZulu is born'**
Sunday Tribune 26/03/1972 written as **'Good luck to the Zulus'** MSS 4pp
 - PC1/9/13/3/12 **'My pride is creeping back'**
Sunday Tribune 11/06/1972 written as **'The Dark Powers'** MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
 - PC1/9/1/13/13 **['Not so many months ago Black Consciousness was anxious to distinguish itself from Black Power...']** *Sunday Tribune* 16/07/72, MSS 3pp
 - PC1/9/13/3/14 **'Cry the beloved leader'**

- The Guardian* 11/08/1972
- **PC1/9/13/3/15 'Co-operate or Die'**
The Natal Witness Oct. 1972, MSS 4pp
 - **PC1/9/13/3/16 'Change or Die'**
Sunday Tribune Tp 5pp [28/10/1972]
 - **PC1/9/13/3/17 ['Chief Lutuli was a man of great strength, character and nobility...']**
Sunday Tribune [Oct.] 1972, ['The death of Chief Lutuli brings to an end a life which was devoted to the ideal of a common society...'] *The daily News* [Oct.] 1972, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/9/13/3/18 'On turning seventy'**
written 27/12/72, *Sunday Tribune* 8/01/73, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/13/3/19 'Where are you going, Afrikaner?'**
Sunday Tribune 13/05/1973 published as '**Afrikaner, where are you going?**' written 11/05/1973, Tp 4pp and press cutting
 - **PC1/9/13/3/20 'White South Africa's only hope for survival'**
New York times Magazine 13/05/1953
 - **PC1/9/13/3/21 'The next 25 years'**
written 24/05/1973, *Rand Daily Mail* May 1973, MSS 1p, Tp 1p
 - **PC1/9/13/3/22 'Dr Verwoerd's vision as it is today'**
Pretoria News 29/11/1973
 - **PC1/9/13/3/23 'Alan Paton looks at the United Party and that Deed of Faith'**
Sunday Tribune, 13/01/1974
 - **PC1/9/13/3/24 'Seize this chance for South Africa'**
Sunday Tribune 13/01/1974
 - **PC1/9/13/3/25 'Federation and the common society'**
Rand Daily Mail March 1974, MSS 4pp, Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/13/3/26 'A Man for all Mountains'**
Argus 11/03/1974 MSS 4pp, Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/13/3/27 'Leo Marquard' published as 'South Africa was lucky to have such a son'**
written 30/03/1974 MSS 3pp *Sunday Tribune* 31/03/1974
 - **PC1/9/13/3/28 'Roy Campbell, man & poet'**
Christian Science Monitor 2/04/1974, *Knocking on the Door* 1975, MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/9/13/3/29 'Death of a Party'**
Sunday Tribune 28/04/1974
 - **PC1/9/13/3/30 ['What is Mr Vorster going to do with his vast majority?']**
Sunday Tribune 14/07/1974
 - **PC1/9/13/3/31 ['I remember in May 1948, the shock for many of us when the era of what could be called Smuts-English-speaking supremacy came to its end...'] or [End of Nationalists Afrikaner Suprematists]**
Sunday Tribune 1/09/1974, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp

- PC1/9/13/4/1-35** **Press articles to 1975 – 1976**
- **PC1/9/13/4/1** **‘Moment of South African Truth’** *New York Times* Jan. 1975, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp, Tpcc 4pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/2** **‘A Valentine for Nadine’**
written 3/02/1975, *Natal Witness* 14/02/1975, MSS 1p, Tp 1p
 - **PC1/9/13/4/3** **‘Why I can admire Mr Vorster today’**
Sunday Tribune 2/03/1975
 - **PC1/9/13/4/4** **‘Is it too late for the English?’**
Sunday Times 7/03/1976
 - **PC1/9/13/4/5** **‘Apartheid and the Future’**
The new York Times 3/04/1975
 - **PC1/9/13/4/6** **‘Apartheid Concern grows’**
Globe and Mail, Toronto 10/04/1975
 - **PC1/9/13/4/7** **‘My 50 years of Afrikaans’**
The Daily News 8/08/1975[*Star* July/Aug]. 1975, MSS 5pp, Tp 5pp, Tpcc 5pp and press cutting
 - **PC1/9/13/4/8** **‘I backed Afrikaner Nationalism’**
The Star 8/08/1975
 - **PC1/9/13/4/9** **‘You can’t buy a White future with a Black lunch’**
Sunday Tribune 31/08/1975
 - **PC1/9/13/4/10** **‘Paton Assesses Buthelezi’** written as **‘Gatsha Buthelezi’**
Zulu Voice, Ilanga 4/10/1975, MSS 4pp Tp 5pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/11** **‘NUSAS after Breytenbach’** written 30/11/1975, *Star* 1/12/1975, MSS 3pp, Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/12** **‘Caught in the web (or any other title chosen by you)’**
7/2/1976 *The Daily News*, MSS 6pp, Tp 6pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/13** **‘Snyman Report – Mirror of life in SA’**
The Star 18/02/1976
 - **PC1/9/13/4/14** **‘Are we waiting for Castro?’**
The Daily News 17/02/1976
 - **PC1/9/13/4/15** **‘[I learn - though I have not seen it in print - that Dr. G.F. Jacobs of the U.P. has said that...]’**
Article written for *Sunday Times* 7/03/1976 MSS 4pp Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/16** **‘[I have no doubt that our insecurity complexes have many common elements with those of other countries...]’** *The Daily News* 2/04/1976, *Star*, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/17** **‘[Two weeks ago the Editor of the *Sunday Express* wrote an urgent leader page article entitled ‘A plan to meet SA’s crisis’. I should like to respond to it...]’**
Sunday Express 18/04/1976, MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/9/13/4/18** **‘Hope, and fear, for the future’**
Star April 1976, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp annotated by Alan Paton and also published as **‘Five paths for South Africa’** *Daily News* 4/05/1976
 - **PC1/9/13/4/19** **‘The beloved country cries again’**
Daily Express 18/06/1976

- **PC1/9/13/4/20 ‘South Africa: where are you going?’**
Daily News 22/06/1976 written 20/06/1976, *Star*, *The Daily News*, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/4/21 [‘It has happened at last. It has been prophesied for a long time, during my lifetime...’]**
Rand Daily Mail 18/06/1976, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/4/22 ‘Alan Paton: South Africa’**
The New York Times 24/06/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/23 ‘Entebbe’ published as ‘Israel has shown the way’**
MSS 3pp *Daily News* 7/07/1976 and press cutting; also published as **‘How I feel about Entebbe’**
Unidentified paper, [1976] and **‘At last – standing to the thugs’**
Unidentified paper [1976]
- **PC1/9/13/4/24 ‘Afrikaners are blind, Paton says’**
The Globe and Mail, Toronto 31/07/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/25 ‘Is this the twilight of the gods?’**
Daily News 6/08/1976 written 6/08/1976, *The Daily News* MSS 3pp
also published as **‘Listening to a voice of doom ...’**
Weekend Argus 7/08/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/26 [‘My rulers are the Afrikaners...’], amendments, written 7/08/1976,**
New York Times, MSS 14pp, Tp 15pp, Tpcc 15pp annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/9/13/4/27 ‘The big door that won’t open’** written 13/08/1976, *Daily Express*,
London, 17/08/1976, MSS 3pp Tp 3pp, Tpcc 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/4/28 ‘Races are on a collision course’**
Daily News 24/08/1976 and press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/4/29 [‘I don’t know the prime Minister ...’]**
written 5/09/1976, *The Daily News* [9/09/1976], [Also for *Cape Argus*,
Star, *PN*], MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp, Tpcc 2pp annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/9/13/4/30 ‘The beloved country today’**
The Irish Times 3/09/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/31 ‘Better to be silenced than be silent’**
Sunday Tribune 19/09/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/32 [‘Cry, the Beloved Country was published in 1948, and I have not read it since...’]**
The Daily News Oct. 1976, MSS 5pp Press cuttings
- **PC1/9/13/4/33 ‘Must everything be destroyed?’**
The New York Times Magazine 19/09/1976:18+
- **PC1/9/13/4/34 ‘White South African fears Death at door’**
The Miami Herald 19/09/1976 and *Toronto Star* 25//09/1976
- **PC1/9/13/4/35 ‘Sie graben meinem Volk ein Grab’**
Die Zeit 31/12/1976

PC1/9/13/5/1-34 **Press articles to 1977 – 1979**

- **PC1/9/13/5/1** **‘The cold heart of Kruger’**
[1977] unidentified press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/2** **['Are we moving into a State of war?...']**
The Daily News 1/02/1977, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/5/3** **['Despondency and Gloom. All except the very youngest of us have heard these words...'] published as ‘Can SA afford John Vorster?’**
written 5/2/1977, *The Daily News* 9/02/1977, MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp and press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/4** **['Last week I read the interview given by Professor Lawrence Schlemmer to the *Sunday Tribune*, and it compels me to return to the subject of hope...'] published as ‘Why we’re hoping against hope’**
Sunday Tribune 6/03/1977, MSS 3pp, Tp 3pp, Tpcc 3pp and press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/5** **['There is a general belief that the Press Bill brings us to some kind of end of the road...']**
14/03/71977, *Rand Daily Mail* [March 1977], MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/5/6** **['It is my belief that there is no power on earth which has the right to order me to kill...']**
written 14/03/1977, *The Daily News* [March 1977], MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/7** **['So Mr. Vorster is going to stick to separate development whatever anyone says or thinks...']**
Sunday Tribune [24/04/1977 or 1/05/1977], MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/8** **['It is nearly a year since Soweto erupted, and gave white South Africa the biggest shock of its existence...']**
written 6/05/1977, *Star* May 1977, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/9** **‘America’**
Sunday Tribune 19/0619/77, MSS 6pp, Tp 6pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/10** **‘A nasty four-letter word’**
Himeville-Underberg News July 1977
- **PC1/9/13/5/11** **‘The P.F.P.’ published as ‘One way to government – without war’**
Sunday Tribune 11/09/1977, MSS 4pp and press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/12** **['It is time to bring the scandal of death in detention to an end...']**
Sunday Tribune 18/09/1977, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/13** **['We here in white South Africa are certainly looking into the whites of our enemies’ eyes. We have not a friend left in the world...']**
[*Times*] written 26/09/1977, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp (dated 23/09/1977), Tpcc 3pp (dated 23/09/1977)
- **PC1/9/13/5/14** **‘The Fatal Weak’**
Post 29/12/1977
- **PC1/9/13/5/15** **['I have an acquaintance Harry who lives on the Bluff. ...] also published as ‘Why I stay in South Africa’**
written 29/12/1977, *Sunday Tribune* 1/01/78, MSS 8pp, Tp 5pp, cutting

cc; *Commonweal* 10/11/1978: 714-716 and **'Exile – the painful conflict'** in *Sunday Tribune* 1/01/1978 written 29/12/1977 MSS 8pp Tp 5pp

- **PC1/9/13/5/16 'Vorster - the man? Vorster – the enigma'**
Daily News 16/01/1978 MSS 4pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/17 ['Last week the Foreign Ministers of Britain, Canada, West Germany, and the United States]**
Toronto Star [1978], MSS 11pp, Tp 8pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/18 ['When Donald Woods was an editor in South Africa]**
The Daily News 27/01/1978, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/5/19 ['I don't know who first made the profound observation ...]**
Sunday Tribune 12/02/1978, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/9/13/5/20 ['We leave on Friday morning to the funeral (Robert Sobukwe's), Peter Brown & I...']** published as **'Bitter Day for Graaff-Reinet'**
Sunday Tribune 19/03/1978, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/21 ['30 years ago, on 26 May 1948 the National Party came narrowly to power. ...]** published as **'The erosion of freedom'**
Sunday Tribune 21/05/1978, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/22 ['The National Party came to power on 26 May 1948. Dr. Malan was given a tumultuous reception in Pretoria ...]** published as **'Seeds of destruction'**
Star 26/05/1978, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/23 'We must stand up for freedom'**
Natal Witness 26/05/1978
- **PC1/9/13/5/24 'The Afrikaner stands at the abyss'**
The Sunday Sun, Baltimore 9/07/1978
- **PC1/9/13/5/25 ['Is South Africa moving towards federation?]**
The Daily News Aug. 1978, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/9/13/5/26 'SA's crossroads'**
Argus 23/09/1978 published as **'At the crossroads ... the future of Nationalism'** *Tribune* 24/09/1978
- **PC1/9/13/5/27 ['I don't accept with eagerness the invitation to write about our ex-Prime Minister...']** *Sunday Times* 1/10/1978, MSS 4pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/28 'The monstrosity known as Christian-Nationalism'**
Sunday Tribune 17/12/1978 MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp, cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/29 'How does one choose 63 Black History Makers?'**
Star 1979 MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/30 'Today it is a week since Edgar Brookes died ...'** published as **'The Edgar Brookes I knew'**
Sunday Tribune written 29/04/1979 MSS 3pp press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/5/31 ['I have lived under all eight of our Prime Ministers...']** published as **'Vorster the Man, Vorster the tragedy'**
The Daily News 8/06/1979, MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/5/32 'P.W.'**

Sunday Tribune 30/09/1979

- PC1/9/13/5/33 **'The decade that ended the age of conquest'**
Daily News 24/12/1979
- PC1/9/13/5/34 **'A different spirit as we go into the eighties'**
Post, 27-30/12/1979

PC1/9/13/6/1-14 Press articles to 1980 - 1981

- PC1/9/13/6/1 **'The Seventies'**
[January 1980] MSS 2pp Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/6/2 **'Give us the lead now, Mr Botha'**
Unidentified paper [1980s]
- PC1/9/13/6/3 **'[I read with interest Mr. Austin Gird's letter about the growth of the PFP...']**
Natal Mercury [1980], MSS 1p.
- PC1/9/13/6/4 **'Report on the state of the nation' published under main heading 'Why I oppose the destroyers'**
Sunday Tribune 6/01/1980, MSS 4pp, cuttingcc *Star* [1979], MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/6/5 **'Mandela – Isn't 16 years long enough?'**
Sunday Tribune 30/03/1980
- PC1/9/13/6/6 **'Is there a way out?'**
The Argus 15/04/1980
- PC1/9/13/6/7 **'The great Escape'**
The Star 16/04/1980
- PC1/9/13/6/8 **'[It is quite true that on 17 May 1980 I went to watch my first rugby game for 27 years...'] published as 'The reason I went to the rugby for the first time in 276 years'**
written 4/06/1980, *Sunday Times* 8/06/1980, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/6/9 **'P.W. Botha' published as 'Why PW drew back from the brink'**
Sunday Tribune 29/06/1980, MSS 5pp Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/13/6/10 **'Helen Joseph' *Sunday Tribune* 29/06/1980, MSS 1p**
- PC1/9/13/6/11 **'Why I can't celebrate'**
13/02/1981, MSS 3pp Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/13/6/12 **'Jopie Fourie' published as 'Will the next Jopie Fourie be black?'**
written 7/05/1981, *The Daily News* May 1981, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp; DFA 27/05/1981
- PC1/9/13/6/13 **'Has the shepherd lost his way?'**
Daily News 25/06/1981
- PC1/9/13/6/14 **'[The recent bannings of Mrs Fatima Meer and Mr. Mewa Ramgobin...']**
Sunday Tribune 11/10/1981, MSS3pp Tp (2 copies) with annotations by ASP 2pp

PC1/9/13/7/1-13 Press articles to 1982 - 1983

- PC1/9/13/7/1 **'PW and Andries' published as 'Week the old nat'**

- Sunday Tribune* 28/02/1982 MSS 4pp

• PC1/9/13/7/2 **'Ottowa'** published as **'Will change convert the NGK?'**
written 5/10/1982, *Sunday Times* 10/10/1982], MSS 4pp Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/7/3 **'The future'** published as **'The hopes (and fears) of a white south Africa'**
Sunday Tribune 2/01/1983, MSS 3pp Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/13/7/4 **'P.W. Botha was born in the prison of Afrikaner nationalism, But he doesn't want to die there ...'**
Sunday Times 24/04/1983
- PC1/9/13/7/5 **['I am an English-speaking South African, born in Pietermaritzburg, Natal, in 1903...']** *Sunday Express* July 1983, MSS 3pp
- PC1/9/13/7/6 **['Dear Mrs Lynch, your verse is quite inspired, But just by what? Oh, that's another matter!...']** *Sunday Tribune* July 1983, MSS 1p
- PC1/9/13/7/7 **'The Afrikaners' New Crisis of Conscience'**
Newsday 10/07/1983
- PC1/9/13/7/8 **'Reflections on life - and death too'** written 24/08/1983, *Christian Science Monitor* Aug. 1983, MSS 8pp, Tp 3pp
- PC1/9/13/7/9 **'Hitting the headlines'**
Financial Mail 5/08/1983
- PC1/9/13/7/10 **['I shall vote "No" in the referendum with no feeling of self-righteousness...']** *Sunday Tribune* 28/08/1983, MSS 1p
- PC1/9/13/7/11 **'Will change**
- PC1/9/13/7/12 **'After the referendum'** published as **'A long winding up-hill road lies ahead'**
Sunday Tribune 6/11/1983, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/7/13 **'What 1984 holds for PW'**
Daily News 27/12/1983 also published as **'Key to a better future is rethinking of the 'happy homelands' policy'**
Star 30/12/1983 written 22/12/83 MSS 6pp

PC1/9/13/8/1-16 Press articles to 1984 - 1985

- PC1/9/13/8/1 **'Now that it's 1984'**
Sunday Times 1/01/1984
- PC1/9/13/8/2 **['The spectacle of Nationalist Party bigshots condemning the Afrikaner Volkswag ...']**
Sunday Tribune 13/05/1984
- PC1/9/13/8/2 **'Political interference'** published as **'Oh the irony! What we liberals we doing in 1968, PW is trying to do now'**
written 8/07/1984 *Sunday Times* 8/07/1984 MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
- PC1/9/13/8/3 **['My congratulations, Bishop Tutu. I have no doubt]** published as **'Paton on Tutu'** *Sunday Times* 21/10/84, MSS 3pp, press cutting
- PC1/9/13/8/4 **['I read that Dr. Villa-Vicencio, who has in the past often thought I was right]** published as **'Look at this woman and understand my nightmare'**

- **PC1/9/13/8/5** written 6/11/1984, *Sunday Times* Nov. 1984, MSS 4pp, press cutting
‘A happy new year?’
Post 26-29/12/1984
- **PC1/9/13/8/6** **‘Alternative forms of constitution’** written 28/12/1984, *Sunday Star*
30/12/1984, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/7** **‘Mandela’**
28/02/1985, MSS 4pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/8** **‘[They write to me from the United States, they came to see me..]**
published as **‘Will Americans abandon South Africa in a crisis?’**
written 28/03/1985 MSS 4pp Tp *Detroit Free press* 9/04/1985 , 3pp
and as **‘Crisis State’** *Sunday Tribune* 7/04/1985
- **PC1/9/13/8/9** **‘[The State President’s invitation to leaders of other political....]’**
published as **‘The ending of an absurdity’**
Sunday Tribune 21/04/1985, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/10** **‘[It seems almost certain that the Prevention of Political
Interference Act of 1968 will be repeated this year....]’** published as
‘The ending of absurdity’
written 29/05/1985, *The Daily News* 4/06/1985, MSS 2pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/11** **‘The Emergency’** published as **‘What do you do when your house is
on fire?’**
Toronto Star July 1985; *London Sunday Times* 28/07/1985 *Sunday
Times* 4/08/1985 MSS 4pp; and as **‘Was tun, wenn dein Haus brennt?’**
- **PC1/9/13/8/12** **‘Two cries for the beloved country’**
Newsday 20/08/1985
- **PC1/9/13/8/13** **‘No, U.S sanctions won’t help’**
Newsday 20/08/1985
- **PC1/9/13/8/14** **‘Pik’** published as **‘Nats owe victims an apology’**
written 6/09/1985, *Sunday Tribune* 8/09/1985, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/15** **‘[I have been thinking a great deal over the writing of this
article,....]’** published as **‘Hope deferred makes the heart sick’**
written 18/09/1985, *Sunday Times* 22/09/1985, MSS 5pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/8/16** **‘1985’**
Written 9/12/1985 *Sunday Times* 22/12/1985 MSS 9pp Tp 7pp

PC1/9/13/9/1-16 **Press articles to 1986 - 1988**

- **PC1/9/13/9/1** **‘The Afrikaner’**
Newsweek Feb. 1986, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/2** **‘From work in Progress – Alan Paton’s view of America’**
Christian Science Monitor 26/02/1986
- **PC1/9/13/9/3** **‘Alan Paton on America’s task’**
Christian Science Monitor 28/02/1986
- **PC1/9/13/9/4** **‘Apologies to Pinetown’**
Sunday Tribune 6/06/1986, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/5** **‘[It was early in 1986 that I was invited to be a guest of honour of
International P.E.N. in Hamburg in June....]’** written 4/07/1986,

- Sunday Tribune* 6/07/1986, MSS cc 3pp

• **PC1/9/13/9/6** **‘The new Archbishop’ published as ‘Really important door has now been opened’**
Sunday Tribune 7/09/1986 MSS 4pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/7** **‘The Day of the Vow’**
[Argus] 4/12/1986 Tp 2pp MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/8** **‘1986’**
December 1986, written 15/12/1986 MSS 9pp Tp 7pp press article
27/12/1986
- **PC1/9/13/9/9** **‘General Election’** written 2/01/1987, *Sunday Tribune* 4/01/1987, MSS
2pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/10** **‘[It is a striking characteristic ...]’**
Tribune 10/01/1987 Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/11** **‘[Well, the elections have come and gone. ...]’** published as **‘Fear’**
written 14/05/1987, *Sunday Times* 17/05/1987, MSS 4pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/12** **‘[The university is first, and perhaps foremost, a place of learning...]’** published as **‘Our University Merits Support’**
written 16/03/1987, MSS 3pp Tp 3pp *N.U. Chronicle*, Vol 11 no 1
April 1987
- **PC1/9/13/9/13** **‘Helen Suzman turned 70 yesterday’**
written 5/11/1987, *Sunday Tribune* 8/11/1987, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/14** **‘1987 - year of the great standstill’**
written 14/12/1987, *Sunday Times* 20/12/1987, MSS 9pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/15** **‘Six books worth reading’**
Sunday Tribune Dec. 1987, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/9/16** **‘The editor has asked me to write two hundred words...’**
Star January 13/01/1988 Tp 1p MSS 1p

PC1/9/13/10/1-3 **Unidentified and undated press articles**

- **PC1/9/13/10/1** **‘Vorster: man of lost chances’**
[n.d.] Unidentified press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/10/2** **‘The beloved country today’**
[1975?] Unidentified press cutting
- **PC1/9/13/10/3** **‘Give us the lead now, Mr Botha’**
[1980s?] Unidentified press cutting

PC1/9/13/11/1-19 **Unpublished press cuttings**

From a folder labelled by Mrs Anne Paton as: “These mss were separated from the typescript and were due to go into the bank with all the other mss. There may not be typescript extant of all of them”.

- **PC1/9/13/11/1** **‘[I have been watching this morning on television the solemn ceremony in Pretoria where Mr B. J., Vorster was sworn in ...]’**
Toronto Star, [1978] MSS 4pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/2** **‘[My Christmas wishes for the people of South Africa ...]’**
20/12/1978 MSS 1p

- **PC1/9/13/11/3** [**‘Dr Lapa Munnik, Minister of Health Welfare and Pensions ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 27/04/1980, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/4** [**‘Medical Boycott’**]
22/06/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/11/5** [**‘Dr Koornhoff’s reference to the Public Service as a tortoise ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 3/08/1980, MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/11/6** [**‘It is quite clear that the speeches at the Covenant Day commemoration...’**]
Sunday Tribune 21/12/1980 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/7** [**‘The year 1981 should not be entered ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 28/12/1980 MSS 3pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/8** [**‘Professor Gwendolen Carter has for years been one of the most knowledgeable observers of South Africa ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 18/01/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/9** [**‘One cannot survey the prospects of the 1981 Parliamentary session with much optimism. ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 21/01/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/10** **‘Presidential Council’**
Sunday Tribune 1/02/1981 MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/11/11** **‘Prisons’**
Sunday Tribune 8/02/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/12** **‘Services Banned’**
Sunday Tribune 15/02/1981 MSS 1p
- **PC1/9/13/11/13** [**‘The Prime Minister’s speech in the House on Friday ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 22/02/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/14** **‘July’s People’**
Saturday Review of Literature 26/02/1981 MSS 6pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/15** **‘Broederbond’**
Sunday Tribune 1/03/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/16** [**‘ The great election is over. ...’**]
Sunday Tribune 2/05/1981
- **PC1/9/13/11/17** **‘Sport’**
Sunday Tribune 9/05/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/18** **‘Pik’**
Sunday Tribune 17/05/1981 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/9/13/11/19** **‘Sex’**
Sunday Tribune 24/05/1981 MSS 2pp

PC1/9/14 RELIGIOUS ARTICLES post 1970

PC1/9/14/1/1-11 1970 – 1979

- **PC1/9/14/1/1** **‘I’ll try to do better’**
Unidentified article, [1970s]
- **PC1/9/14/1/2** **‘I write what I think. Christianity 1970 – 1979**
MSS 3pp, Tp 2pp *SEEK* February 1970

- **PC1/9/14/1/3** **‘Der Konsekvente Christ’**
Das Wort der Welt no 2 April 1970
- **PC1/9/14/1/4** **‘Alan Paton: a chapter from his forthcoming biography of Archbishop Geoffrey Clayton’**
English Studies in Africa 1971
- **PC1/9/14/1/5** **‘An Alternative to revolution?’**
Inside, March/May 1971: 37-42
- **PC1/9/14/1/6** **‘Alan Paton on the Dean’**
The Parishioner vol 70 no 5, May 1972
- **PC1/9/14/1/7** **‘The Message of the Church no 18: The Mystery of Hope’**
Unidentified press article, [1974]
- **PC1/9/14/1/8** **‘Church and State in South Africa’**
Christianity and Crisis Vol 43 no 16, September 1974:205 - 210
- **PC1/9/14/1/9** **‘Christian hope in a land of despair’**
The Sign July/Aug 1976: 32-36
- **PC1/9/14/1/10** **[‘The supreme motive for missionary work is the commandment of Jesus to His disciples ...’]**
MSS 6pp, Tp 3pp, Tpsc 3pp, *T.L.S.* June 1978
- **PC1/9/14/1/11** **‘A note from a former churchwarden and one of South Africa’s greatest authors!’**
90th Anniversary Programme, All Saints Church, Robertsham,
25/06/1979

PC1/9/14/2/1-2

1980 – 1988

- **PC1/9/14/2/1** **[‘It is one of the striking features of institutional Christianity in South Africa ...’]**
Tp 3pp [1981]
- **PC1/9/14/2/2** **[‘There is great concern among many Christians of the world, and particularly of the West, as to what attitude they should adopt towards South Africa...’]**
Tablet 20/07/1984, MSS 8pp

PC1/10

ADDRESSES PRE 1970

(Also see PC1/25/3)

PC1/10/1/1/1-40

1940-1960

- **PC1/10/1/1/1** **‘Crime and Society’**
[1940] Tp 3pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/2** **‘What to do with our prisons’.**
Talk delivered to the Rotary Club, Johannesburg 27/02/1945, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/3** **[‘I am asked to say something about the effect on me of the reception of my book in South Africa & other countries...’]**
[Broadcast between Aug. & Dec. 1948], MSS 2pp

- **PC1/10/1/1/4** **‘The great struggle in South Africa’**
Address given at the *Herald Tribune* Book and Author Luncheon
October [1948]
- **PC1/10/1/1/5** **‘Penal practice, test of civilisation’**
Durban post 1948 Tp 13pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/6** **‘Why I write’ [1950]’,**
Tp 16pp, annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/10/1/1/7** **Address given at the official dedication of a war memorial plaque
at the University College.** [1950s] MSS Tp 2pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/8** **‘Africa in a changing world’**
[1950s] Mss 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/9** **‘The Individual in a World of Power’**
[1950s] Mss 20pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/10** **‘Christianity and Communism’ with notes ‘The Christian and
politics’**
Mss9pp and Mss 3pp [1950s]
- **PC1/10/1/1/11** **‘Alan Paton addresses Rotary’**
Address given to the Port Shepstone Rotary Club, 1950 press cutting
- **PC1/10/1/1/12** **‘Crisis years for South Africa’**
Report of a speech given at St John’s Hall Westminster 28/02/1950
- **PC1/10/1/1/13** **‘Sursum Corda - the Divine Pattern’**
A sermon preached at St Paul’s Cathedral, 1950. Printed in *South
African Outlook* 1/05/1950; Cheques from Lloyds Bank and
compliment slip; Press cutting *The Star* 6/03/1950
- **PC1/10/1/1/14** **Address at the Rotary Club**
Port Shepstone, 19/01/1951 press cutting
- **PC1/10/1/1/15** **[‘Here I am, an Anglican, invited to address what is one of the most
important meetings of the year for Methodists...’]**
Address given at Methodist Central Hall, Johannesburg 27/01/1951, Tp
13pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/16** **‘Christian Unity. A South African perspective’**
Third Peter Ainslie Memorial Lecture, City Hall Grahamstown
29/08/1951, printed in *South African Outlook* 2/10/1951
- **PC1/10/1/1/17** **‘A Step Forward’**
Introductory remarks presented at the opening of the conference on
Administration of Justice and the treatment of offenders, Durban
October 1951 Tp 7pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/18** **‘Cause and cure of delinquent behaviour in children with special
reference to Africans’**
ToCH speech [1953] Mss 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/19** **Address to the Convocation**
University of Natal 1953 Tp 8pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/20** **‘Mr Chairman, it was with some astonishment that I read ... two
other bishops. ...’**
1953, MSS 12pp

- **PC1/10/1/1/21 Address given at a Civil Rights League meeting** 9/03/1953 letter of thanks from S Kentridge 10/03/1953 Tp 1p and reply from ASP 14/03/1953 Tpc 1p
- **PC1/10/1/1/22 ['I first came to know Ekuteni in 1935 ...']**
1954 Mss 3pp Tp 13 pp and accompanying letter to Trevor 7/12/1954
- **PC1/10/1/1/23 Presidential address to the Convocation of the University of Natal,**
Durban 11/06/1955, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/24 'The individual in a world of power'**
Student Christian Association Conference 4-8/12/1955
- **PC1/10/1/1/25 'The control of serious crime'**
Penal Reform Conference, 1957 Tp 18pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/26 Address to Convocation**
University of Natal 1958 Tp 11pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/27 Speech to member of the Federation**
[Rhodesia 1958] MSS 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/28 'Jan Hendrik Hofmeyr 1894 – 1948'**
Speech delivered at the Kingsway High School, 1958. Printed in the *Kingsway Chronicle* 1958. For Ts see PC1/1/7/34
- **PC1/10/1/1/29 'I am honoured to be invited take part in this meeting of prayer and protest ...'**
Address given at Curries Post 1958, Tp 2pp, Tpc 2pp MSS 3pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/30 'A Dangerous Hour'**
Address to the International Club, 1958 MSS (fragments) Tp3pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/31 Presidential address to the Convocation of the University of Natal,**
Durban 24/05/1958, Tp 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/32 'In all my 55 years of life in South Africa, this it the most disgraceful speech that I have ever read ...'**
31/12/1958 MSS 2pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/33 Address to Convocation**
University of Natal 13/01/1959 MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/34 'The Christian approach to racial problems in the modern world'**
St Paul's Cathedral , 1959. Published as a Christian Action Pamphlet.
- **PC1/10/1/1/35 Opening Address**
Conference of National Sporting Bodies, SA Sports Association, Tamil-Vedic Hall, Carlisle Street, Durban 10-11/01/1959 Tpc (2 versions) 6pp, Tpc 3pp, MSS 12pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/36 'Mr Speaker, I appreciate the honour ...'**
[1960] Mss 12pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/37 Speech at Freedom House**
Press cuttings, *Herald Tribune* 6/10/1960 and unidentified cutting
- **PC1/10/1/1/38 ['I would first like to bring you news from South Africa. The first news I bring won't be good news, but then after that I should like to tell you some of the good news...']**
Sermon given at St. James' Church, New York 23/10/1960, Tp 9pp and Programme, press cuttings

- **PC1/10/1/1/39 ‘Graduation Day’**
Mc Cord’s graduation ceremony, 1960 Tp 3pp
- **PC1/10/1/1/40 Notes for a speech**
December 1960 MSS 3pp

Also see PC1/1/17/7

- Excerpts from addresses by Alan Paton: Address at the protest on the banning of E.V Mohamed, Verulam MSS 8pp; Address by ASP Cape Town 1960

PC1/10/1/2/1-24 1961-1967

- **PC1/10/1/2/1 Copy of the publication *The People Wept*** interleaved with notes for a speech/or speeches (e.g.) ‘The concept of a just war...’]; a programme for ‘City Hall Mass Prayer and Protest Meeting concerning Group Areas and Proclamations made under the Group Areas Act, 28/03/1961
- **PC1/10/1/2/2 Address delivered to NUSAS**
37th Congress of NUSAS, 1961 Mss 9pp, Tp 10pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/3 President’s opening address: Natal Convention**
17/04/1961, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/4 Freie Akademie der Künste**
Speech on receiving the 1961 Plaque of the Freie Akademie der Künste, Hamburg [1961], MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/5 Speech given at Maritzburg College Speech Day**
Dec. 1963, MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/6 ‘The Abuse of Power’**
Address given at the public opening of the National Congress of the Liberal Party of South Africa Cape Town 1963, published in *Liberal Opinion*, September 1963
- **PC1/10/1/2/7 ‘The Faith’.** Address given to the Anglican Teachers’ Fellowship [1964], Tp 3pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/8 ‘Peter’s message’**
[1964] Mss 12pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/9 ‘Writing a biography’**
[1964] Mss 5pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/10 ‘Hofmeyr’**
[1964] Mss 15pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/11 ‘South African Foreign Policy has failed’**
Durban Party (LPSA?) Debate Society 1964 Mss 12 pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/12 ‘Liberals reject violence’**
Public address at National Conference of the Liberal Party of South Africa, Johannesburg 9-10/10/1964 Published in *Liberal Opinion*, October 1964
- **PC1/10/1/2/13 [‘All of you know that Liberalism has been under severe attack ...’]**
1964 Mss 10pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/14 The Problems of change and the scientific spirit - some**

introductory remarks'

Address to an English University, opening speech for an Arts and Science festival 1965-1968]

- **PC1/10/1/2/15 Speech given at Epworth High School**
Closing Day 1965, MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/16 'Hofmeyr at Wits'**
Convocation Dinner 1965 Mss 11pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/17 Address to the Durban Parliament**
25/04/1966, MSS 7pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/18 Address to a public meeting of the Liberal party of South Africa**
8/07/1966, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/19 ['I regret that your president is not able to be here this evening ...']**
Address given to NUSAS, 1966 Mss 8pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/20 'Authority and Freedom'.**
Address given at the Annual Edgar Brookes Lecture, University of Natal 1967, MSS 15pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/21 Address given on the occasion of Prizegiving at the Westville Boys High School**
1967, MSS 9pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/22 'In Memoriam - Albert Lutuli'.**
Funeral speech 1967, Tp 3pp Mss 4pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/23 'The Hofmeyr Biography'.**
Talk to the Natal Society Library AGM [1967], MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/1/2/24 'Unity in Christ & our Divisions'**
Umpumulo 1967, MSS 8pp.

PC1/10/1/3/1-8 1968

- **PC1/10/1/3/1 ['When I went to the Natal University College in 1919....']**
Speech given at Graduation Luncheon, UNP 23/03/1968, MSS 5pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/10/1/3/2 'Address to a meeting of protest'**
Meeting arranged by the Progressive and Liberal Parties, NUSAS Black Sash and SRC of Wits, 24/04/1968, *The Black Sash* vol 12 no 1 May 1968
- **PC1/10/1/3/3 Closing down of the Liberal Party of SA**
Two addresses: 'I am speaking to you at a time ...' and 'I should like first to take this opportunity' Caxton Hall, May 1968 Mss 4pp
- **PC1/10/1/3/4 'Civil Rights & Present Wrongs'.**
Address given in Cape Town 14/10/1968, MSS 13pp, Tp 17pp
- **PC1/10/1/3/5 ['I wish to stress this point that freedom cannot exist ...']**
Address given to the Black Sash 21/10/1968, MSS 19pp
- **PC1/10/1/3/6 Address given at Inanda Seminary**
24/10/1968, MSS 14pp.
- **PC1/10/1/3/7 'The problems of teaching History ...'**
University of the Witwatersrand, [1968] Mss 23pp

- **PC1/10/1/3/8** **‘It is a privilege for me today to be speaking for the Human Rights Society ...’**
[1968] Mss 13pp

PC1/10/1/4/1-10 **1969**

- **PC1/10/1/4/1** **‘Mr. Speaker, I beg to move the following resolution: that this House is of opinion that university students should be represented on the governing bodies of their universities...’**
Address given to International Parliament, Durban 2/04/1969, MSS 14 pp, Tp 9pp, Tpcc (2) 18pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/2** **Address delivered on the 10th Anniversary of the passing of the Extension of University Education Act No 45 of 1959**
16/04/1969, MSS 21pp, Tp 6pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/3** **Address given at the Laying of the Foundation Stone at the Phoenix Settlement**
3/05/1969, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/4** **‘Gap and Conflict’.**
Address given to NUSAS, Wits June 1969, MSS 8pp, Tp 5pp, Tpcc(2) 10pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/5** **‘Peter Brown – rebanned’**
Speech delivered in Pietermaritzburg, 8/08/1969, printed in *Reality* vol 1 (4) September 1969: 11-12
- **PC1/10/1/4/6** **‘Gandhi & his concept of Resistance to Evil’**
2/09/1969 (delivered ± 8 times in Oct. 1969), MSS 20pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/7** **‘...This morning we give thanks for the life & work of Lavinia Scott...’**
Inanda [Girls School] 14/09/1969, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/8** **‘Gandhi and Tagore’.**
Talk given at S.A.I.R.R. AGM 31/10/1969, MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/9** **‘This house condemns the use of a general election to settle the trivial differences between Mr. Vorster & Dr. Hertzog’.**
Address given to International Parliament 4/12/1969, MSS 10pp, Tp 8pp
- **PC1/10/1/4/10** **[Address on] Jan Hendrik Hofmeyr**
[ca late 1960's], MSS 13pp (Notes used in conjunction with Alan Paton’s biography on Hofmeyr).

PC1/10/2 **ADDRESSES POST 1970**

(Also see PC1/25/3)

PC1/10/2/1/1-9 **1970**

- **PC1/10/2/1/1** **‘Hail to the Chief’**
A poem recited at Paton’s birthday party 11/01/1970, MSS 3ppTPcc 1p

- **PC1/10/2/1/2** **Talk to S.A.I.R.R.**, Pietermaritzburg 14/04/1970, MSS 13pp
- **PC1/10/2/1/3** **Professor D.C.S. Oosthuizen Memorial Lecture** 13.05.70, Tp 12pp
- **PC1/10/2/1/4** **Address to [Black Sash]**
20/05/1970, MSS 10pp, including letter from William Jeffrey used as quote in address Tp 1p
- **PC1/10/2/1/5** **Address to a church congregation** 14/06/1970, MSS 10pp
- **PC1/10/2/1/6** **'The Role of the Artist in the Technological Society'**
[Sneddon Winter School] 30/06/1970, MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp
- **PC1/10/2/1/7** **['78920 here - oh hello - what's the news?...']** Speech given at the Hillcrest Tennis Club Prizegiving 24/07/1970, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/10/2/1/8** **Address given at Kearsney College** [Chapel]
16/08/1970, MSS 9pp (missing)
- **PC1/10/2/1/9** **'Being Human in the Modern World'**. Address [ca 1970]
incorporates quotations from *Instrument of Thy Peace*, *Kontakion for you Departed*, MSS 3pp.

PC1/10/2/2/1-5 **1971**

- **PC1/10/2/2/1** **Sermon at the Bloor Street United Church**, Toronto, Canada
30/05/1971, Tp 7pp
- **PC1/10/2/2/2** **'A strange society'**. Address given as an honorary graduate at the University of Edinburgh Graduation 16/07/1971, MSS 31pp, Tp 31pp
- **PC1/10/2/2/3** **'Our two countries'**. Address given as an honorary graduate to the Alumni of Harvard University, USA 17/06/1971, MSS 12pp, Tp 11pp;
Harvard Today and *Harvard Bulletin* 5/07/1971
- **PC1/10/2/2/4** **Sermon at [Old St. Paul's]**, Edinburgh 18/07/1971, MSS 10pp
- **PC1/10/2/2/5** **'Case History of a Pinky'** S.A.I.R.R. AGM 23/11/1971; published in *Topical Talks no 28*, 1971, *Knocking on the Door* 1975, MSS 16pp; tpc with annotations 17pp

PC1/10/2/3/1-14 **1972**

- **PC1/10/2/3/1** **Obituary of Margaret Anderson**
[13/03/1972], MSS 5pp, Tp 3pp, Notes MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/2** **'The church and the spiritual development of its people'**
Ixopo 22/03/1972, MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/3** **Address given as an honorary graduate to the Alumni of Rhodes University**
7/04/1972, MSS 10pp, Tp 11pp, Tpec 12pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/4** **Extract from an address delivered in Christian Unity Week**
St. Thomas's Church, Durban 17/05/1972, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/5** **'Challenge to White Christians'**. Address given at St. Thomas's Church, Durban 17/05/1972, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/6** **Address given at Edgewood Training College** 18/05/1972, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/7** **Address given at the Church of Christ the King**, Ixopo 28/05/1972, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/2/3/8** **['This is a week of shame for our country...']** Address given at the

- University of Natal, Durban 7/06/1972, MSS 7pp
 - **PC1/10/2/3/9 Unveiling of Albert Lutuli's tombstone**
Groutville 23/07/1972 Mss 7pp
 - **PC1/10/2/3/10 'Week of Compassion'**
Address given at Hunger Supper 23/08/1972 Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/10/2/3/11 Inanda Seminary**
Speech given at the seminary 10/09/1972 between pp 92-93 of the *New English Bible: New Testament* OUP 1961 Mss 6pp
 - **PC1/10/2/3/12 Gandhi Memorial Lecture**
8/10/1972, MSS 20pp, Tp 12pp
 - **PC1/10/2/3/13 Address given at the opening of the Mahatma Gandhi Memorial Clinic**
1972, Tp 6pp, Tpcc 6pp.
 - **PC1/10/2/3/14 'Cry, the beloved Country'**
Northlands Girls High School, 27/10/1972 Mss 6pp
- PC1/10/2/4/1-4 1973**
- **PC1/10/2/4/1 'The future of South Africa'**
Address given on receiving the Chubb Fellowship Award, Yale University, March 1973, MSS 25pp, Tp 23pp, Tpcc 27pp
 - **PC1/10/2/4/2 Speech delivered by Proxy to the Student Meeting, Students' Union**
Durban 7/6/1973, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/10/2/4/3 Speech given at the launch of *Apartheid and the Archbishop***
Bishops court 28/09/1973, MSS 6pp, Tp 10pp annotated
 - **PC1/10/2/4/4 Talk to St Dominic's**
2/10/1973 Mss 3pp. This talk was also given at Pinetown High School on 22/09/1975 and St Charles 13/08/1986
- PC1/10/3/1/1-9 1974**
- **PC1/10/3/1/1 'The future of South Africa'**
Speech delivered at Rotary Club, Durban 12/02/1974, MSS 7pp
 - **PC1/10/3/1/2 Speech delivered at Mowat Park School**
15/02/1974, MSS 6pp, Tp 9pp annotated
 - **PC1/10/3/1/3 Address given at St Agnes Church**
3/03/1974, MSS 14pp
 - **PC1/10/3/1/4 Address given on receiving the CNA Award for Literature**
14/04/1974, MSS 7pp; a brief introduction in Afrikaans is appended MSS 1p
 - **PC1/10/3/1/5 Address given on receiving the Pringle Award for 1973**
[for a review in the *Sunday Tribune* of Karel Schoeman's novel *Na die Geliefde Land*] 10/05/1974, MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/10/3/1/6 'Roy Campbell'**
Address given at the 1820 Settler Monument, Grahamstown July 1974, written May 1974, MSS 24 pp, Tp 25pp
 - **PC1/10/3/1/7 'The nature & ground of Christian hope today - by a non-**

theologian'

[Koinonia] Sept. 1974, MSS 13pp, Tp 18pp

- **PC1/10/3/1/8 'Short history of British Nationalism in South Africa'**
Lecture given at Mapumulu 1974, MSS 16pp, Tp 10pp, Tpcc 10pp
- **PC1/10/3/1/9 Speech given at JCE**
[Johannesburg College of Education] Dec. 1974, MSS 10pp.

PC1/10/3/2/1-3 Lectures given at Willamette University , November 1974

- **PC1/10/3/2/1 'Convocation on peace and self-development'**
Opening address 'The just re-ordering of society', Willamette University Nov. 1974, MSS 16pp, Tp 24pp
- **PC1/10/3/2/2 'Race & Politics in South Africa Today'**
Lecture I, Willamette University 21/11/1974, MSS 14pp, Tp 15pp
(Lecture adapted for delivery at the University of Michigan-Flint, USA, May 1977)
- **PC1/10/3/2/3 'Racism and the dignity of man'**
Lecture II, Willamette University 22/11/1974, MSS 7pp, Tp 8pp
(Lecture adapted for delivery at the University of Michigan-Flint, USA, May 1977)

PC1/10/3/3/1-7 1975

- **PC1/10/3/3/1 Speech given at a Rotary Luncheon**
Botha's Hill 20/01/1975, Tp 12pp annotated
- **PC1/10/3/3/2 'Roy Campbell'**
Lecture delivered at University of York, England 4/04/1975, Tp 25pp
- **PC1/10/3/3/3 'A Christian in South Africa'**
Sermon preached at Great St Mary's, the University Church, Cambridge 27/04/1975, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/10/3/3/4 'What is our hope?'**
Address given on the occasion of 21st anniversary of the founding of the Black Sash, Holy Trinity Church, Musgrave Road, Durban 21/05/1976, MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/3/3/5 'Christian hope in SA today'.**
Address delivered at UCT 25/07/1975, MSS 7pp
- **PC1/10/3/3/6 Speech given at Michaelhouse**
5/08/1975, MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/3/3/7 'William Plomer, soul of reticence'**
[1975], MSS 18pp.
Also see PC1/10/2/4/4 Talk to St Dominic's 2/10/1973 Mss 3pp. This talk was also given at Pinetown High Shcool on 22/09/1975 and St Charles 13/08/1986

PC1/10/3/4/1-9 1976

- **PC1/10/3/4/1 ['Smuts had a great mind, but it failed to grasp the two great facts of his own life & times...']**

- SATV 22/01/1976, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/10/3/4/2** **['I shouldn't be here. I should be at home working. But I can't really resist an invitation from students, especially in this year of Angola...']**
Speech delivered at Rhodes University 25/02/1976, MSS 28pp
- **PC1/10/3/4/3** **Talk given at a meeting of the Emolweni School Feeding Scheme**
19/03/1976, MSS 18pp
- **PC1/10/3/4/4** **Address given to students of the University of Natal,**
Pietermaritzburg 18/03/1976, MSS 14pp; same address given to students at UND 1/06/1976, Tp 11pp, published in *Concept* 7
- **PC1/10/3/4/5** **'Jan Hendrik Hofmeyr'**
Anniversary address given at Beachwood Boys' High School's Anniversary Ceremony 9/06/1976, MSS 20pp; Anniversary Ceremony Programme
- **PC1/10/3/4/6** **Talk given at the Life Line Centre**
Durban AGM 1/07/1976, Tpcc 4pp
- **PC1/10/3/4/7** **Address given in celebration of Henry Selby Msimang's 90th birthday**
Edendale Lay Ecumenical Centre 11/12/1976, MSS 4pp (Eng/Zulu); programme
- **PC1/10/3/4/8** **Speech delivered at Durban Indian Girls' High School's Speech Day**
4/12/1976, MSS/Tp 9pp
- **PC1/10/3/4/9** **Guidelines for a speech**
[ca 1975/76], MSS 1p

PC1/10/4/1/1-4 **Lectures given at the University of Michigan at Flint, USA, May 1977**

- **PC1/10/4/1/1** **Honours Convocation**
Address given to graduates 12/05/1977, Tp 3pp and booklet
- **PC1/10/4/1/2** **'South Africa until 1948'**. Lecture I, University of Michigan-Flint, May 1977, Tp 15pp annotated
- **PC1/10/4/1/3** **'South Africa - its present and future'**. Lecture II, University of Michigan-Flint, May 1977, Tp 11pp
- **PC1/10/4/1/4** **'A writer in residence'**. Lecture III, University of Michigan-Flint, May 1977, Tp 7pp.

PC1/10/4/2/1-11 **1977**

- **PC1/10/4/2/1** **'South Africa - its system of criminal justice and internal security'**
Address given at Michigan State University, Kalamazoo 26/05/1977, MSS 14pp, Tp 7pp annotated
- **PC1/10/4/2/2** **'A total view of South Africa'**
USA Lecture [May] 1977, MSS 21pp, Tp 24pp
- **PC1/10/4/2/3** **Address given at Kloof High School in celebration of Founder's Day**

- 25/06/1977, MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp; programme
 - **PC1/10/4/2/4** **Speech at the opening of the art exhibition of Peter Nel**
14/08/1977, MSS 7pp, Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/10/4/2/5** **'Where are we going? - a discussion of our present situation'**
University lecture [UNP] 17/8/1977, MSS 16pp, Tp 15pp, press cutting
 - **PC1/10/4/2/6** **['On the occasion of the University Lecture in Pietermaritzburg on Wednesday...']**
Addition to University Lecture 18/08/1977, MSS 2pp
 - **PC1/10/4/2/7** **['These reports of the inquest on Mr. Steve Biko have filled me with shame & horror...']**
Note written on the back of a United States Government Memorandum re 'Private Press Interviews for Alan Paton' 22/11/1977, MSS 1p
 - **PC1/10/4/2/8** **Speech given on [receiving Award for Human Rights in SA]**
New York Nov. 1977, MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/10/4/2/9** **'South Africa needs a new national culture'**
Address [ca 1977], MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/10/4/2/10** **'Political and Economic issues facing our land and people'**
Address given to an Anglican gathering, Pietermaritzburg [ca 1977], MSS 16pp
 - **PC1/10/4/2/11** **Speech given at the laying of the foundation stone of the Church of the Holy Spirit, Hillcrest**
1977. MSSc 1p
- PC1/10/4/3/1-3** **William Belden Nobel Lectures, Harvard University, USA, Nov. 1977**
- **PC1/10/4/3/1** **'Help me where faith falls short'**
Lecture I, Harvard University Nov. 1977, MSS 12pp, Tp 24pp, Tpcc 12pp
 - **PC1/10/4/3/2** **'The Wolf and the Lamb'** (More pompously - 'The search for the just order of society').
Lecture, Harvard University Nov. 1977, MSS 14pp, Tp 17pp, Tpcc 9pp
 - **PC1/10/4/3/3** **'South Africa - its past & future'**
USA, 1977, Tp 20pp Tpcc 12pp; introduction MSS 1p (Address is similar to that given at the University of Michigan-Flint. Variations include: introduction, discussion of possible solutions to South Africa's problem).
- PC1/10/4/4/1-13** **1978-1979**
- **PC1/10/4/4/1** **Edgar Brookes Academic and Human Freedom Lecture for 1978,**
UNP 24/05/1978, MSS 6pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/2** **['South Africa and its future']**
Talk to Durban South Rotary Club 12/06/1978, MSS 12pp, Tp 3pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/3** **'Order and Liberty'.**
First Commemoration Lecture of the University of the Witwatersrand 4/10/1978, MSS 16pp, Tp 12pp Extracts published in *Convocation*

Commentary November 1978; published in *University of the Witwatersrand Gazette* December 1978; programme

- **PC1/10/4/4/4** **['I have been advised by a man wise in his years & held in honour, to say a few words before I read the lesson. Some of you will know that Chief Buthelezi and I were for a time estranged...']**
K.Z. Prayer Breakfast 1978, MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/5** **['Is there any future for white South Africa? ']**
Lecture presented in Detroit/Baltimore [1977/1978] MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/6** **'The ethics of living in South Africa'**
Address given at UNP 28/02/1979, MSS 15pp, Tp 11pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/7** **'Cry, the beloved country'**
Speech at Girls High School, Pietermaritzburg 13/3/1979 MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/8** **'Edgar Brookes: A South African Pilgrimage'**
Tribute delivered at the funeral of Dr. Edgar Brookes, St. Peter's church, Pietermaritzburg 25/04/79, MSS 8pp, Tp 3pp; cutting; published in *Maritzburg College Magazine* no 114 April 1980
 - **PC1/10/4/4/9** **Speech at the opening of the Centenary Fete of Russell High School**
5/05/1979, MSS 3pp Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/10** **'SA needs a new national culture'**
Press cutting of a speech delivered at the SAIRR Symposium in Pietermaritzburg *Natal Witness* 10/05/1979
 - **PC1/10/4/4/11** **'Towards racial justice'. 35th Hoernlé Lecture** delivered on the occasion of the Golden Jubilee of the S.A.I.R.R. 1979, Tp 42pp annotated MSS 27 pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/12** **'Political and economic issues facing our land and people'**
[1979] Tp 25pp
 - **PC1/10/4/4/13** **['Thanks for the honour ...']**
Speech Day 1979, MSS 2pp
- PC1/10/5/1/1-24** **1980-1982**
- **PC1/10/5/1/1** **'What is our future?'**
[1980] MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/2** **'Wedding'**
12/1/1980 MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/3** **'Looking into the eighties'**
Pietermaritzburg 28/01/1980 MSS 7pp Tp 10pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/4** **['I was prevailed upon by Mr Tony Morphet to come here and give a talk on looking into the eighties ...']**
University of Natal 7/03/1980 Tp 7pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/5** **Excerpt from a speech to the Durban Press Club**
'Why PW can't keep Treurnicht'
Daily News 14/04/1980
 - **PC1/10/5/1/6** **'Problems of change'**
Address for Rotary Conference Luncheon 28.04.80, MSS 7pp Tp 6pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/7** **'Cliches, wrong uses, euphemistic uses'**

- Notes written to help his wife with her lexicology for the Toastmasters organisation [ca 1980], MSScc 2pp
- **PC1/10/5/1/8 Address to the Conference of Headmasters and Headmistresses of Private Schools**
[ca 1981], MSS 8pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/9 'My Life'**
[1980 - 1981] fragment beginning on p6 MSS 3pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/10 'My faith'**
[1981] MSS 5pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/11 'Writing a story'**
Address given at a function to mark the publication of *Ah, but your land is beautiful* by David Philip Publishers, Cape Town [November 1981], MSS 8pp; press cutting 'SA saddest land – Paton' *Argus* 9/11/1981
 - **PC1/10/5/1/12 'What it means to be a loyal South African'**
Address given at the Republic Day Service at Kimberley High School 26/05/1981, MSS 10pp, press cutting
 - **PC1/10/5/1/13 Eulogy for Barend van Niekerk**
Eulogy delivered at the Funeral Service of Barend van Niekerk, Durban 6/07/1981, MSS 5pp, Tp 4pp, printed flyer
 - **PC1/10/5/1/14 'Cry, the Beloved Country - 30 years on'**
1981, MSS 8pp Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/15 [Address given at Mansfield High School on the occasion of their 70th anniversary celebrations]**
11/11/1981, MSS 13pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/16 'Looking ahead'**
Talk given on the occasion of ['celebrating the dedication of our Cathedral'] 26/11/1981, MSS 9pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/17 Speech on the death of Selby Msimang**
1982 Mss 1p
 - **PC1/10/5/1/18 Speech given at a PFP fundraising event**
Johannesburg, [March] 1982 Mss 2pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/19 Memorial service for Sir Robert Birley**
University of the Witwatersrand 4/09/1982 Tp 3pp, Tp 2pp
 - **PC1/10/5/1/20 Sermon**
5/09/1982 Mss 2pp and programme
 - **PC1/10/5/1/21 Speech given at the unveiling of the Paton bust (by Naomi Jacobson)**
Main Library, UNP 7/10/1982, Tp 6pp; cutting; published in *Natal Convocation News* no 5 July 1983
 - **PC1/10/5/1/22 Speech given at a New Year's party at the Swarts**
31/12/1982 Mss 2pp Tp 1p
 - **PC1/10/5/1/23 ['Good Friday Three Hours' Service']**
[1982], MSS 35pp. Includes an Introduction, seven words, and a conclusion
 - **PC1/10/5/1/24 'Prof. Murray's History of Wits'**

Address given at the launch of Professor Bruce Murray's first volume of the history of the Witwatersrand University [1982], MSS 4pp.

- PC1/10/5/2/1-17** **1983-1984**
- **PC1/10/5/2/1** **Address given at Speech Day of the South African College High School (SACS)**
[1983], MSS 8pp, Tp 7pp, Tpsc 7pp annotated
 - **PC1/10/5/2/2** **Speech delivered at Kimberley High School**
[1983] Tp with annotations 14pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/3** **'Two loves - the land and the word'**
Address given at 'Alan Paton at Eighty - a Celebration', University of Cape Town Jan. 1983, MSS 22pp, Tp 18 pp. Pietermaritzburg 14/09/1983 Tpc 34 plus 2 copies, Press cutting
 - **PC1/10/5/2/4** **Speech given at the University of the Transkei**
9/03/1983 Tp 11pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/5** **Address given at the University of the Transkei**
10/03/1983 Tp 14pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/6** **'The role of the school in a changing society'**
Teachers' Association 23/04/1983 Tp 8pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/7** **'Quota Bill Speech'**
University of Natal 3/06/1983 Mss 18pp; press cuttings
 - **PC1/10/5/2/8** **'Message to the Vigil'**
Address given at the Black Sash Vigil on the commemoration of the Natives Land Act of 1913, Johannesburg 24/06/1983 MSS 6pp Tp 4pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/9** **Address given at Woodmead School on the occasion of Founder's Day**
including a variation of the speech, and a statement re the reaction of Peter Brown and Colin Gardner to press reports MSS 1p Tp 1p 17/7/1983 MSS 14pp, Ts 2pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/10** **'The Christian and the colour bar'**
Address given at the Presbyterian Centre, Edgewood, Pinetown 14/08/1983 MSScc11pp 2 copies
 - **PC1/10/5/2/11** **['I was once asked by one of Ian Garlands children ...']**
Mopani Video Productions, Tp 2pp 1/09/1983
 - **PC1/10/5/2/12** **'Remove the colour bar - don't think it will be easy'**
Address given at a luncheon 22/09/1983 MSS 7pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/13** **Address given at the Hillcrest High School Prizegiving**
8/11/1983, MSS 14pp
 - **PC1/10/5/2/14** **'Roy Campbell - poet and man'**
Article for *Salute to Roy Campbell* (ed. A. Kershaw) Francetown: 1984. Adapted from a speech 'Roy Campbell' [n.d.]
 - **PC1/10/5/2/15** **Opening of the Brenthurst Library**
Johannesburg, 23/03/1984 Tp 8pp 4 copies. Also see the photograph album of this occasion.
 - **PC1/10/5/2/16** **Presentation of the Edgar Brookes award to Prof. Clarence by**

Alan Paton

May 1984 Tp 2pp

- **PC1/10/5/2/17 Address given on the occasion of receiving the Paul Harris Award from Rotary International through the agency of the Durban Musgrave Rotary Club**
1/11/1984, MSS 7pp, Tp 12pp, Tpcc 6pp

PC1/10/5/3/1-8

1985

- **PC1/10/5/3/1 'Celebration of the 75th Anniversary of the University of Natal, originally the Natal University College'**
6/03/1985, MSS 9pp Tp 9 pp and 16pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/2 'Campbell and Yeats'**
March 1985, MSS 9pp, Tp 17pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/3 Address to Umhlatuzana Rotary Club Fund-raising Luncheon,**
21/05/1985, MSS 11pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/4 'Federation or Desolation'**
Hoernlé Lecture 1985, written May 1985, MSS 22pp, Tp 20pp and vote of thanks by John Kane-Berman Tp 3pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/5 Address given on the occasion of the launching of the Ixopo High School Educational Trust**
Ixopo 10/08/1985, MSS 8pp, Tp 7pp; copy of *Umzakazo we 'ndaba Zethu* vol 1 no 2 August 1985
- **PC1/10/5/2/6 Sermon given at a youth service, St Paul's Durban**
1/09/1985 Mss 12pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/7 Address given at the matric farewell and prize giving of Kingsway High School**
7/11/1985, MSS 11pp Tp 10pp; **PC1/10/5/3/8 Address given at the 70th birthday celebration of Denis Hurley, O.M.I.**
Archbishop of Durban, Durban City Hall 10/11/1985, MSS 4pp Tp 4pp.

Addition:

- **PC1/10/5/3/8 Address, Durban**
4/07/1985, Durban
Donated by Mary Anne Callaghan January 2012

PC1/10/5/4/1-20

1986-1987

- **PC1/10/5/4/1 'University of Natal'**
Speech to introduce a documentary film on the University of Natal
20/01/1986, MSS 2pp Tp 1p
- **PC1/10/5/4/2 Address given at the graduation ceremony of the University of Venda**
19 April 1986, MSS 8pp Tp 13pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/3 Address given on the occasion of receiving an Honorary PhD from the University of Durban-Westville**
17/05/86, MSS 9pp, Tp 9pp; programme

- **PC1/10/5/4/4 Address given at the Emolweni School Feeding Scheme AGM**
23/05/1986, MSS 16pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/5 'Contemporary history as reflected in contemporary literature'**
Address given at the P.E.N. Conference Hamburg, Federal Republic of Germany 28/05/1986, MSS 6pp Tp 10pp and 4pp
- **PC1/10/5/3/6 'What does Liberalism mean for me?'**
Conference address, Rhodes University July 1985, MSS 8pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/7 Speech at Westville Girls High School**
3/10/1986 Tp
- **PC1/10/5/4/8 Address given on the occasion of receiving an Honorary PhD from the University of La Salle**
19/10/1986, MSS 11pp Tp 7pp, incl material on Paton's visit to Frankford High School 22/10/1986 Photograph (See AP-XPE-2022 – 2026, press cuttings and newsletter, card
- **PC1/10/5/4/9 Lecture delivered at the University of La Salle**
Oct. 1986, written Sept. 1986, MSS 12pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/10 Notes for Alan Paton's birthday speech**
'Lintrose' Jan. 1987, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/11 Annual Lecture given at the English Academy**
29/04/1987 MSS 12pp Tp 8pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/12 Address given at Michaelhouse Speech Day**
Balgowan 29/08/1987, MSS 9pp Tp 8pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/13 'The way ahead'**
Talk given at the autumn school of the Federation of Women's Institutes 4/06/1987, MSS 8pp, Tp 7pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/14 'The Indaba'**
After-dinner speech given at the KwaZulu/Natal Indaba Historic Dinner, Rob Roy Hotel 1/08/1987, MSS 16pp Tp 7pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/15 Speech given at the University of Bophuthatswana**
Sol Plaatje Memorial Lecture, 11/09/1987 MSS 14pp Tp 14pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/16 Speech, unidentified**
Found in his personal copy of *Cry the beloved country* Mss and Tp 7pp
23/09/1987
- **PC1/10/5/4/17 Speech given at Selbourne College Speech Day**
13/10/1987, MSS 1p
- **PC1/10/5/4/18 'South Africa, Past, Present, and Future'.**
Address given at the [Y.P.O. Conference] 26/10/1987, MSS 9pp, Tp 7pp and 15pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/19 Speech given on the occasion of receiving the Nadaraja Award**
Durban City Hall 14/11/1987, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/10/5/4/20 ['Africa Enterprise is now 25 years old, and that means 25 years of devoted service to Christ, to his Church, and to South Africa and its people...']**
Speech given on the occasion of the [25th anniversary of Africa Enterprise] 26/11/1987, MSS 1p.

- **Talk to St Dominic's (see PC1/10/2/4/4)**
2/10/1973 Mss 3pp. This talk was also given at Pinetown High School on 22/09/1975 and St Charles 13/08/1986

PC1/10/5/5/1-14 **Addresses where NO indication of DATE found**

- **PC1/10/5/5/1** **'Roy Campbell - SA poet and deserter'**
[n.d.] MSS 38pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/2** **'Roy Campbell'**
[n.d.] Fragment of an article or speech, MSS (beginning with p 11) 6pp
(See PC1/10/3/1/6 for address on Campbell delivered at the 1820 Settler Monument, Grahamstown 1974)
- **PC1/10/5/5/3** **['I have often wondered whether change can really mean the same thing ...']**
[n.d.] Mss 10pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/4** **['You should have pity on a speaker ...']**
Address given on Speech Day, [n.d.] Tp 6pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/5** **['Fellow members of Convocation ...']**
[n.d.] Tp 7pp and copy
- **PC1/10/5/5/6** **Address against inhumanity of DBN Group Areas proposals**
[n.d.] MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/7** **'Civil Rights in a multi-racial society'**
Conference address [n.d.] MSS 16pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/8** **King's School Speech Day**
[n.d.] MSS 5pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/9** **'Laying of Stone'**
Speech written in isiZulu? [n.d.] MSS 4pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/10** **['In the 1940's General Smuts made a famous speech ...']**
Address to open congress [n.d.] Tp 10 pp with annotations
- **PC1/10/5/5/11** **['I think that my first visit here ...']**
Speech at Pretoria Boys High School, [n.d.] MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/12** **Part of a speech**
Tp 2pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/13** **['Greetings to the international Writer's Conference']**
Tpc 1pp
- **PC1/10/5/5/14** **The spiritual Challenge of Democracy**
MSS 9pp

PC1/10/5/6/1-8 **Notes for speeches**

- **PC1/10/5/6/1** **Convocation Dinner Speech**
[n.d.] MSS 9pp
- **PC1/10/5/6/2** **'Apartheid'**
[n.d.] MSS 3pp
- **PC1/10/5/6/3** **[' ... not my question ...']**
[n.d.] MSS 9pp

- **PC1/10/5/6/4** [**'That this house ...'**]
[n.d.] MSS 10pp
- **PC1/10/5/6/5** [**'Some facts bout America'**]
[n.d.] MSS 3pp
- **PC1/10/5/6/6** [**'Ps 139:1-16 The Course ...'**]
[n.d.] MSS 1p
- **PC1/10/5/6/7** [**'a. Biography - Plutarch ...'**]
[n.d.] MSS 6pp
- **PC1/10/5/6/8** **'The Mahatma'**
Notes for a speech found in *Satyagra in South Africa* by M K Gandhi
[n.d.] MSS 6pp

PC1/10/6 **Speeches and articles by others**

- **PC1/10/6/1/1** **'The Poet and the Albatross'**
W.H. Gardner, *English Studies in Africa* vol 1 no 2 September 1958:102-125
- **PC1/10/6/1/2** **'English-language Literature and Politics in South Africa'**
Nadine Gordimer, *Journal of Southern African Studies* [1970s]
- **PC1/10/6/1/3** **Sermon by Rev D S Watson**, 1/05/1988 Tp 3pp, United Church, Melbourne with covering letter from R F Peters 15/07/1988 MSS 1p
- **PC1/10/6/1/4** **33rd Summer School, University of Cape Town**
Programme containing titles of talks on Alan Paton by D Hurley, C Gardner, R Rive and R de Villiers 17/01/1983 – 4/02/1983
- **PC1/10/6/1/5** **President Reagan's Address on South Africa**
22/07/1986 Tp 5pp
- **PC1/10/6/1/6** **'An English dispute of the South African Mess'**
Archbishop T Huddleston and P Johnson, *Firing Line* 14/09/1986
- **PC1/10/6/1/7** **'Unrepentant Liberal'**
Donald Woods, *Reality* September 1991 : 12-13

PC1/11 **LAST WRITINGS AND SPEECHES**

Also see PC1/9/9/3/1 1988

PC1/11/1/1 **Last writings 1988**

- **PC1/11/1/1** [**'It is a striking characteristic of our present times that many South Africans who were opposed to...'**]
Sunday Tribune 10/01/1988. MSS 4pp.
- **PC1/11/1/2** [**'... 200 words on what I plan to do with the rest of my life ...'**]
13/01/1988 MSS 1p
- **PC1/11/1/2** [**'I give thanks to the Bible Society of South Africa...'**]
MSS 1p.
- **PC1/11/1/4** **'Written for Mobil'**

- **PC1/11/1/5** **'Reminiscence'**
[Maritzburg] College [newsletter] written March 1988. MSS 2pp.
- **PC1/11/1/8** **['I turned 85 in January this year...']**
Time Magazine 31/03/1988. Written 11/03/1988. MSS 8pp, Tp 6pp.
This article was later completed by Jonathan Paton, Alan Paton's son.
- **PC1/11/1/9** **Unidentified sermon, 1988**

PC1/11/2/1 **Last speeches 1988**

- **PC1/11/2/1** **'The Collect'**
Sermon delivered at the 15th KwaZulu Legislative Assembly Prayer Breakfast, Royal Hotel, Durban 11/03/1988 Tp 5pp
- **PC1/11/2/2** **['This is the first political meeting at which I have spoken for 20 years...']**
Progressive Federal Party meeting 28//03/1988. MSS 3pp.
Letter from Pat Poovalingham 18/03/1988 Tp 1p Press cutting (photocopy)

PC1/12 **DORIS OLIVE PATON**

PC1/12/1/1/1-67 **Correspondence with ASP 1938 – 1960**

PC1/12/1/1/1-25 **Correspondence with Doris Olive Paton**

- Correspondence: Alan Paton to Doris Olive Paton 8/07/38 - 29/12/1946
- PC1/12/1/12 contains a sonnet for Mrs Fredrickson - a cripple ['from where the sun pours on the southern sand']

PC1/12/1/1/26-32

- Correspondence: Alan Paton to Doris Olive Paton 6/01/1947 - 14/02/1947

PC1/12/1/1/33-34

- Correspondence: Alan Paton to Doris Olive Paton 16//08/1953 and 25/08/1953

PC1/12/1/1/35-70

- Correspondence with Alan Paton 28/09/1953 - 25/11/1960
- Restricted until 2001. No longer restricted

PC1/12/2/1/1-5 **Correspondence with family and friends 1943-1968**

- Letter from the Transvaal Association of Non-European Boys' Club, 30/06/1948 tp 1pp
- Telegram from ASP 29/10/1949
- Letter from 'Rad' 7/11/1949 MSS 1p
- Letter to 'My Poppet' (Mrs MacLean) from DOP 29/09/1954 MSS 5pp
- Letter to Peter Brown 2/05/1956 Tpc 1p
- Letter from Phyllis, 9/02/1967 MSS 1p

PC1/12/2/2/1 **Correspondence addressed to Mr & Mrs Paton**

- Letter from Sister Frances Maria, Grahamstown training College, Grahamstown
18/07/1943

PC1/12/2/3/1-10 Correspondence with Jonathan Paton and his family 1967

- 7 Letters from Jonathan Paton incl press cuttings 19/07/1967 - 17/09/1967
- 4 letters from grandchildren [n.d.]

PC 1/12/2/4/1-6 Correspondence between Alan Paton and David and Jonathan Paton 1967-1968

- Copy of a letter to Jonathan and Margaret Paton 7/11/1967, written by Nancy [Paton]
24/01/1968
- 2 letters from David Paton 16/04/1968 - 24/05/1969
- 1 letter from Jonathan Paton 5/05/1968 with article 'Men who blazed the trail for the Voortrekkers' *Star* 21/11/1967

PC1/12/3/1/1-4 Writings by D O Paton

- 'A trip to the Belgium Congo' 1956 Tp 17pp. See PC1/7/13
- 'Norwegian Tour' Tp 4pp.
- See PC1/7/1/4 for 'A trip to the Belgian Congo' 17pp
- 'The Tatham's Holiday' Tpc 4pp
- 'Colour magic' Tp 3pp
- 'A day with Mrs. Alan Paton' *Milady* magazine, August 1961

PC1/12/4/1/1-28 Personal Documents

- Driving Licence
- Copy of Birth Certificate
- Certificate of baptism 1912
- Ante-Nuptial Contract 29 March 1954
- Last Will and Testament 1966
- Bank statement 13 October 1967
- Cheque book
- Abridged death Certificate (2 copies) 14/01/1969
- Documents re the Estate of DO Paton 27/03/1968 - 22 August 1968
- Documents re the estate of George Edward Francis 1962

PC1/12/5/1/1-3 Eulogy

- Eulogy for D.O. Paton
- Memorial Record

PC1/12/5/2/1-385 Letters of Condolence

- List of letters received
- Letters of Condolence on her death in October 1967

PC1/12/5/3/1-4 Letters re donations in memory of Dorrie

- Fulton School 31/10/1967
- IRR 6/11/1967 and 11/12/1967

PC1/12/5/4/1 Telegrams

- List of telegrams received
- Telegrams

PC1/12/5/5 Press cuttings

- Press cuttings on the death of Dorrie Paton

PC1/13 MEMORIAL SERVICES AND TRIBUTES

PC1/13/1/1 Memorial Services after Alan Paton's death on 12/04/1988

- Thanksgiving Memorial Service 16/04/1988 at the Cathedral of the Holy Nativity, Pietermaritzburg
- Memorial Service, St Mary's Cathedral, Johannesburg 19/04/1988 incl tributes by SAIRR Tpc 3pp; Civil rights League Gerald Gordon Tp 2pp; University of the Witwatersrand Mr Shear Tpc 2pp
- Thanksgiving Service for the life and work of Alan Paton at St George's Cathedral, Cape Town 21/05/1988 incl tribute to the memory of Dr Alan Paton, Tp 1p and note to Mrs Paton from Jean, Ms 1pp with attached 'A service of thanksgiving' tp 2pp
- Sermon preached by D. S. Watson, 1/05/1988 Tp 3pp
- 'Memorial Celebration for Alan Paton 1903-1988', 11/05/1988 Washington incl 'A life shaped by a vision' address by The Right Rev. Cabell Tpc 3pp and 'Remembering Alan Paton' by Herman Nickel Tp 2pp; letter to Anne Paton From Constance Stuart Larrabee 17/05/1988 Tp with annotations 1p
- 'Memorial Celebration for Alan Paton 1903-1988' Cathedral Church of St Peter and St Paul, Washington 11/05/1988 Programme
- Service of Thanksgiving, St Paul's Cathedral 28/06/1988 incl Tribute by Dan Jacobson Tpc 2pp; Peter Brown Tpc 2pp; and Diana Collins Tpc 1pp and copy from CBC read by Victor Benjamin

PC1/13/2/1 Obituaries and Tributes, press cuttings (to be sorted)

- Tributes incl by Jonathan Paton; press articles incl cartoon; *The Bishops' Newsletter* vol 22 no 6 June 1988
- Articles in journals and magazines

PC1/13/3/1 Articles in journals/magazines

- 'A cry for the beloved country' *Readers' Digest* August 1988
- 'Journey's end' *Leadership* vol 7 no 2 1988
- 'A literary Remembrance' *Time* 25/04/1988
- 'Rest well Alan Paton - you've made your mark on this earth' letter to the editor by Francis Bond, *Personality* 9/05/1988
- 'Paton's Remembrance' Letter to the editor *Time* 16/05/1988
- 'Inkosi Buthelezi pays tribute to his friend and mentor' *Umxoxo* vol 2 1988'

- ‘Alan Paton: warm hart tough mind, cool head’ *SAIRR* July 1988
- ‘A tribute to Alan Paton’ *Reality* July 1988

PC1/13/4/1

- Donations 14/04/1988 - 23/07/1988

PC1/13/5/1

- Sympathy cards
- Condolences from City of Santa Monica

PC1/13/6/1

- Telegrams

PC1/13/7/1

- Letters of condolence incl cartoon by S. Scott

PC1/13/8/1

- Press cuttings on the death of Alan Paton

PC1/14 BIOGRAPHICAL DOCUMENTS

PC1/14/1/1-10 Biographical documents

PC1/14/1/1/1-14 Curriculum Vitae

- Curriculum vitae - various versions
- Handwriting analysis

PC1/14/1/2/1-6 Passports

- Passports and ID documents
- Photocopy of driver’s licence

PC1/14/1/3/1-28 Certificates and other personal documents

- Alan Paton’s birth certificate 1903
- Marriage certificate 2/07/1928
- Confirmation certificate 10/12/1931
- Certificate of discharge, 20/03/1947
- Alan Paton’s death certificate 12/04/1988
- Certificate of cremation 16/04/1988
- The Living Will
- Last Will and Testament, Codicil
- Final liquidation account for Eunice Warder Paton October 1965

PC1/14/1/4/1-11 Qualifications

- Junior Certificate Examination 1915
- Pitman’s Shorthand Special Examinations 13/01/1916
- Zuid-Afrikaanse Akademie, Eksamen Hollands 1918

- Natal University College Class Certificate for Physics 1919
- Natal University College Class Certificate for Pure and Applied Mathematics 1919
- University of South Africa, BA from Natal University College 1922
- University of South Africa, Higher Diploma in Education 1923 University of South Africa, Bachelor of Education 1933
- Correspondence re B. Ed degree, Unisa 1964

PC1/14/1/5/1 – 26 Diepkloof (file labeled ‘Noted for autobiography’) and Toc H

- Business card
- Draft application letter for a position at Diepkloof [1934] MSS 5pp
- Appointment as Warden of Diepkloof 11/05/1935 Tp 2pp; 27/05/1935 Tp 2pp with time table attached Tp 2pp; 10/06/1935 Tp 1p
- Letter from Diepkloof 11/06/1935 Tp 1p; 2/07/1935 Tp 1p with summary of instructions Tpc 1p
- Regulations
- Letter to Belfast Warehouse, [1935] MSSc 1p
- Statement “Many people read with great interest ...” [n.d.] MSS 1p
- Letter to A Paton from Christ Botha Tp with annotations 13/05/1944 1p and reply from A Paton Tp 1p
- Letter to J S Paton 26/12/1945 Tp 1p
- Letter to the Secretary of Justice from A Paton 4/04/1946 Tpc 15pp and 2 diagrams attached
- ‘To whom it may concern’ 29/06/1946 signed by Jan Hofmeyr Tp 1p
- Resignation of A Paton from Diepkloof 30/03/1948
- Telegram to A Paton 13/04/1948
- Letter to A Paton from Natal Teacher’s Society 8/05/1948 Tp 1p
- Article: ‘Die Vryheid sisteem by hervorming’, Tp 2pp
- Article ‘The Child in Trouble’ Tp 16pp
- Letter to Toc H from A Paton 21/07/1953 Tp 1p with statement Mss 1p attached
- Fragment
- Press cuttings from Diepkloof

PC1/14/1/6 Memberships

- Document: ‘Things of which A.S.P. is a patron or member of in an honorary capacity’ and membership cards: Automobile Association; University of Natal Club Durban 1982 and 1985; Honorary Life member University Club; Durban Arts; The Dramatists Guild, New York; 1820 Settlers National Monument Foundation; Barclays Bank Status Card; South African Railways.
- Perpetual Membership in the Christian Brothers’ Auxiliary, La Salle 4/12/1988
- National Geographic Society 1/01/1961

PC1/14/1/7/1-3 Word puzzles and games

- Word puzzles
- Reformatory Bridge

PC1/14/1/8/1-5 Withdrawal of passport

- Notice of withdrawal of S.A. Passport 2/12/1960 Tp 1p
- List of items seized Mss 2pp 18/03/1966
- Statement by ASP 6/12/1975 re harassment at Alice 21//09/1964
- Photocopies of passports
- Press cutting 'South Africa Acts to halt Paton's trips' 12/07/1960, and additional cuttings

PC1/14/1/9/1-3 Literary Competition

- Alan Paton Literary Competition, booklet 1982
- Alan Paton Literary Competition 1988 with poem by Yolande Miles attached

PC1/14/1/10/1-7 Personal documents and items

- Photocopy of internal telephone directory, University of Natal 1984 3pp
- Telephone note books (2)
- Photocopy of diagram of beds of pansies Paton planted in his garden
- Plans for an Arboretum at Botha's Hill
- Quote often used by Paton June 1984

PC1/14/2 Correspondence

PC1/14/2/1/1-8

- Letter to Thomas Stewart 20/05/1812
- Letter from Eunice Paton to Mrs Hutcheson on the death of James Paton, father of Alan Paton 29/06/1930 MSS 2pp and press cutting
- Press cutting on Maritzburg's first casualty of war: Athol Paton
- Telegram 21/12/1940
- Letter of condolence from Diepkloof black staff 23/12/1940 Mss 1p
- Letter of condolence from Diepkloof Staff 23/12/1940, tp 1pp
- Letter to Alan & Dorrie from Ailsa & Dan on the death of Atholl Mason Paton, brother of Alan at El Wak, Kenya on 16/12/1940

PC1/14/3 Birthday parties

PC1/14/3/1/1- Planning, menus 1968 - 1988

- Planning, guest lists and menus

PC1/14/3/2/1-28 Letters

- Letters of congratulations 1973, 1988
- Speech made on Alan Paton's 77th birthday, tp 6pp

PC1/14/3/3/1- 33 Telegrams

- Telegrams of congratulations on ASP's 80th birthday 11/01/1983

PC1/14/3/4/ Birthday cards

- Birthday cards on A Paton's 80th birthday incl from Nadine Gordimer with poem 11/01/1983

PC1/14/3/5/1-2 Press cuttings

- Press cutting on A Paton's 80th birthday, *Natal Mercury* 11/01/1988

- Reality vol 15 no 2 p 2

PC1/14/3/6 Gifts

- Card with the Prayer of Fr Charles de Foucauld

PC1/14/4 'Operation Get-well'

PC1/14/4/1/1-24 Letters

- Letters wishing A Paton well, April – May 1982

PC1/14/4/2/1-6 Telegrams

- Telegrams wishing A Paton well, April – May 1982

PC1/14/4/3 Cards

- Cards wishing A Paton well, April – May 1982

PC1/14/4/1-2 Thank you note

- Thank you note from Anne Paton
- Press cutting

PC1/14/5 Finance Files

PC1/14/5/1/1 Finances

- Paton's personal budget and records 1963 – 1970 (book)

PC1/14/6/1/1-2 Policies

- Policy, Mutual and Federal, correspondence 7/02/1980 Tp 1p and policy document

PC1/14/6/2/1 -11 Income and Expenditure

- Income & expenditure 1946-87
- Investments

PC1/14/7/1/1-19 Interviews: transcripts, journals and magazine

See PC1/1/1/17 for an interview with Athene Hall July 1984

- **PC1/14/7/1/1 Douglas Leiterman interviewing Alan Paton**
[1960], Tp 15pp
- **PC1/14/7/1/2 'Four Interviews in South Africa' Interview with S Terkel**
[1964] Unidentified source
- **PC1/14/7/1/3 'Paton the person'**
Interview by Helen Howard for *Personality* 18/01/1968
- **PC1/14/7/1/4 'South Africa. Wisdom from a warrior'**
Interview by A. C Forrest, *Episcopalian* June 1969
- **PC1/14/7/1/5 'Interview with Dr Alan Paton by David Balsiger'**
[1970s] Tp 19pp
- **PC1/14/7/1/6 'Alan Paton in conversation with Bernard Levin'**
The Listener 19 and 26/12/1974
- **PC1/14/7/1/7 'What's happening in South Africa?'**
Interview by William Buckley 12/05/1977 Flint, Michigan *Firing Line* booklet
- **PC1/14/7/1/8 'Afrika – Interview' with Gisela Albrecht and Manfred Reinhardt**
October 1978, unidentified source
- **PC1/14/7/1/9 Transcript of interview by *Le Cerneen* (French newspaper)**

June 1980 Duration: 3 Minutes Tp 3pp

- **PC1/14/7/1/10** **'An Interview with Dr Alan Paton' D Grieve**
The Crier 4th issue, October 1980
- **PC1/14/7/1/11** **'Transcript Levin Interview with Alan Paton'**
30/05/1981
- **PC1/14/7/1/12** **'Paton on SA's two "terrible mistakes"'**
Interview by Brenda Robinson, *Star* 22/10/1981
- **PC1/14/7/1/13** **'Beyers Naudé in conversation with Alan Paton'**
Leadership in S.A. 1984 vol 3 no 4: 82
- **PC1/14/7/1/14** **'Why I can't forgive the Nats'**
Unidentified press cutting [1983]
- **PC1/14/7/1/15** **'Interview with Heloise Truswell'**
Living July 1984: 20-24
- **PC1/14/7/1/16** **'Interview with Nicola Lush'**
D'Arts September 1986
- **PC1/14/7/1/17** **'Cry the beloved country'**
Interview by Dr Venter, *Edgeways* vol 2 no 2 August 1987
- **PC1/14/7/1/18** **'An interview with Alan Paton' by Malcolm Jarvis**
King's College School
- **PC1/14/7/1/19** **'A man of hope' Interview by Humphrey Tyler**
Alan Paton's last radio interview, 1988

PC1/14/7/2/1-16 **Interviews with the press**

- **PC1/14/7/2/1** **'A new Africa' Interview by Julie Medlock**
The Hindu Weekly Magazine 6/11/1960
- **PC1/14/7/2/2** **'Author Paton voices hope for a South Africa of Equality and Freedom'**
Interview with John Hughes, *Christian Science Monitor* 8/06/1960
- **PC1/14/7/2/3** **'In Focus: Alan Paton'**
Interview by Eric McKeown and Graham Short, *Natal Mercury*
16/04/1964: 21
- **PC1/14/7/1/4** **[Interview with Paton]**
Sunday Times 7/11/1971, MSS 6pp
- **PC1/14/7/2/5** **'An interview with Alan Paton' by Diana Loercher**
Christian Science Monitor 3/02/1973
- **PC1/14/7/2/6** **'An interview with Alan Paton, activist, author'**
By Clive Lawrence, *Christian Science Monitor* 30/08/1971
- **PC1/14/7/2/7** **'The new Paton: I see some hope for us in separate development'**
Interview by Eugene Hugo, *Sunday Tribune* 31/10/1971
- **PC1/14/7/2/8** **'Now Paton echoes Schlebusch Commission'**
Interview by Lionel Murray, *Sunday Tribune* 7/12/1975
- **PC1/14/7/2/9** **'Paton's reply top Jan Marais'**
Interview with Jan Marais, *Daily News* 2/04/1976
- **PC1/14/7/2/10** **'There's a terrible frustration'**
Interview by Peter Youngusband, *Newsweek* 28/06/1976

- **PC1/14/7/2/11** ‘Alan Paton, militant blanc d’Afrique du Sud’
Interview by Alain Gordon-Genril, *Le Mauricien* 18/06/1980
- **PC1/14/7/2/12** ‘An outside view of an inside man’
Interview by Joseph Lelyveld *Daily News* 23/07/1981
- **PC1/14/7/2/13** ‘Paton hits at obsession with injustice’
The Argus 9/11/1981
- **PC1/14/7/2/14** ‘The children are our hope. It’s easier to be brave when you’re 16’
Interview with Maureen Barnes, *Sunday Times* 15/11/1981
- **PC1/14/7/2/15** ‘Paton speaks out’
Interview by Tim Heald, Natal Daily News [23/03/1981]
- **PC1/14/7/2/16** ‘Novelist’s greatest work was inspired by rose window’
Photocopy of unidentified press interview with Ben Hill

PC1/14/8/1/1-16 **Souvenirs (dated)**

- **PC1/14/8/1/1** Booklet: F.O.R. Fellowship’ April 1948
- **PC1/14/8/1/2** Programme of the Book and author luncheon, Hotel Astor, New York 25/10/1949
- **PC1/14/8/1/3** Envelope addressed to Alan Paton Esq. 27/10/1949
- **PC1/14/8/1/4** ‘The Christian idea of Education’, Kent School 50th year celebration 25-29/11/1955; ‘Alan Paton coming this week; author will take part in seminar’ *The Kent News* 3/11/1955
- **PC1/14/8/1/5** World Assembly of Youth, 10th anniversary leaflet 1948-1958
- **PC1/14/8/1/6** Envelope addressed to Alan Paton 10/12/1960
- **PC1/14/8/1/7** 37th Annual Conference of NUSAS 4-15/07/1961. Official Souvenir Programme
- **PC1/14/8/1/8** *The Presbyterian Herald*, November 1963
- **PC1/14/8/1/9** Programme of the farewell recital by Julius Katchen, Durban City Hall 8/07/1964, signed
- **PC1/14/8/1/10** Convocation Dinner, University of the Witwatersrand, 24/11/1964
- **PC1/14/8/1/11** Invitation to an address by Senator Robert Kennedy, 7/06/1966
- **PC1/14/8/1/12** Annual Speech Day Programme, Westville Boys High School. 10/11/1967
- **PC1/14/8/1/13** Graduation Ceremony, University of the Witwatersrand 28-30/03/1968
- **PC1/14/8/1/14** Pamphlet: “Prayers for the National Week of Compassion 1969” (2 copies)
- **PC1/14/8/1/15** Programme of a dinner for Mr and Mrs Peter Brown, 2/08/1974
- **PC1/14/8/1/16** ‘An evening with Alan Paton’ Willamette Playhouse, 19/11/1974
- **PC1/14/8/1/17** Photocopy of a NUC Magazine, 1934 with ‘The New Physics’ by Alan Paton with a note from Prof Clarence, 14/10/1982
- **PC1/14/8/1/18** Booklet: ‘You and the new Pass Laws’ Black Sash
- **PC1/14/8/1/19** 33rd Public Summer School University of Cape Town 17/01/1983 – 4/02/1983
- **PC1/14/8/1/20** Woodmead School Founder’s Day Programme 16/07/1983
- **PC1/14/8/1/21** Letter dated 7/09/1910 from Leo Tolstoy to Mohandas Gandhi on the nature of non-resistance, to commemorate the opening of the Brentthurst

Library, Johannesburg 23/02/1984

PC1/14/8/2/1-4

Souvenirs (undated)

- **PC1/14/8/2/1** University of Natal Armorial Bearing [n.d.]
- **PC1/14/8/2/2** ‘Wash the stain from the darkened hands of the Universal Cain’
Reading from *Knocking on the Door* University of Natal, Durban [n.d.]
- **PC1/14/8/2/3** Metropolitan Museum of Art, Picture Gallery guide book [n.d.]
- **PC1/14/8/2/4** Cutting: ‘Love till it hurts’ *Context* [n.d.]
- **PC1/14/8/2/5** Book mark with St Francis of Assisi [n.d.]

PC1/14/9/1-15

Notes found in Alan Paton’s books

- **PC1/14/9/1** ‘If we shall suppose that American slavery...’
[n.d.] MSS 1p with Hotel Marine receipt
- **PC1/14/9/1/2** ‘No Santa Claus! Thank God he lives and lives forever’
Press cutting found in *Jesus who became Christ* – P de Rosa
Foutain/Collins USA 1974 between pp 110 and 111
- **PC1/14/9/1/3** ‘The book somebody had to write’
Finbar Synott. Book Review from *Southern Cross* 13/06/1973. Found
in Karel Schoeman’s *Na die Geliefde Land*, Cape Town and Pretoria:
Human & Rousseau 1972, at the back
- **PC1/14/9/1/4** **Visite Card**
From Jan Dobraczinski. Found in *Werp jou Sorge op My. Die briewe
van Nikodemus* by Jan Dobraczinski, Cape Town: Tafelberg 1962.
Photocopy placed in the book.
- **PC1/14/9/1/5** ‘Chassid sur Couple’
Found in *A short history of the Ballid Boys Club 1907-1950*, Oxford:
OUP 1950 MSS 1p, found between pp 7-8 18/07/1959
- **PC1/14/9/1/6** ‘Notes on Niebuhr’
Alan Paton MSS 1p found in Reinhold Niebuhr’s *Justice and Mercy* ed
by Ursula Niebuhr on the verso of the title page
- **PC1/14/9/1/7** **Book mark and notes**
Alan Paton MSS on fly leaf. Found in John Baillie’s *A Diary of
Readings* London: OUP 1955 p 227
- **PC1/14/9/1/8** **Notes by A Paton MSS 1p and Foreword**
Review of *The White Rhino Saga* by Ian Player, London: Collins 1972
by Alan Paton Tp 2pp with annotations. Found in this book between pp
62 - 63
- **PC1/14/9/1/9** **Notes**
MSS 1p By Alan Paton. Found on p2 of *Patrick Duncan: South African
and Pan African* by C J driver London: Heinemann 1980
- **PC1/14/9/1/10** **Notes on Roy Campbell’s poetry**
Alan Paton MSS 1p [n.d.] Found in *The Collected Poems of Roy
Campbell* London: Bodley Head 1949 – 1960 Vol II between pp 106
and 107
- **PC1/14/9/1/11** **Page markers**
By Alan Paton viz p 247 Verwoerd from *The Puritans of Africa* by W

- H de Klerk, London: Collings 1975
- **PC1/14/9/1/12 ‘Note on “Reformatory Bridge”**
By Jonathan Paton MSS 31/05/1988. Found in War and Peace in 4 volumes by L N Tolstoy V I London: Walter Scott 19 – AP 891.73TOL
- **PC1/14/9/1/13 ‘A Message to the People of South Africa’**
Authorised summary of the Theological Commission of the South African Council of Churches, Braamfontein [196-]. Paragraphs marked by Alan Paton. Found in *Political systems in multiracial societies* by Kenneth A Heard, Johannesburg, SAIRR
- **PC1/14/9/1/14 ‘Prayer of St Francis of Assisi’**
Holy Year 1950. Annotated on the back – ‘St Francis and the Leper’ by F.C. Houselander. Found in *From Darkness to light: a confession of faith in the form of an anthology* by Victor Golancz, London: Victor Golancz 1956 between pp 656 and 657
- **PC1/14/9/1/15 Loose notes**
Found in *White Power and the Liberal Conscience; Racial segregation and South African Liberalism* by Paul Rich, Johannesburg: Ravan Press 1984

PC1/14/9/2 Notes found in Alan Paton’s books (additions)

- **PC1/14/9/2/1 ‘Silenced’**
Found in *Tomorrow’s Sun* by Helen Joseph p 17
- **PC1/14/9/2/2 ‘Declaration of Conscience’**
From *A History of Southern Africa* by Eric A Walker, p 511
- **PC1/14/9/2/3 ‘Where have all the flowers gone ...’**
From *South Africa* by Jan Hofmeyr p 15
- **PC1/14/9/2/4 ‘Dr Alan Paton’ by Goodman Nyawose**
From Mpumalanga College of Education Magazine 1993 p9
- **PC1/14/9/2/5 ‘Statement to the press on the Report “Southern Africa and the Rule of Law”**
Taken from *South Africa and Rule of Law* AP349.68INT
- **PC1/14/9/2/6 ‘TOC H Southern Africa minutes of the 226th meeting of the National War Services Committee 5/02/1945’**
Taken from *South Africa* by Jan Hofmeyr
- **PC1/14/9/2/7 ‘With the Compliments of the Black Sash’**
Found in BRN 184685 Background and Foreground

PC1/15

REVIEWS BY ALAN PATON

PC1/15/1 Reviews by Alan Paton 1941-1988

PC1/15/1/1-10 Reviews 1941 - 1965

- **PC1/15/1/1/1 Review of Basil Davidson’s Report on South Africa’**
Now and Then Summer 1952

- **PC1/15/1/1/2** **‘Vision and Confusion’**
Review of *Jan Christiaan Smuts. A Biography by his son*, 1952.
Published in *The National and English Review*, [n.d.]
- **PC1/15/1/1/3** **Review of John Gunter’s *Inside Africa* published as ‘John Gunther’s superb report on a changing Africa’**
Herald Tribune Book Review 2/10/1955, Tp 9pp, press cutting
- **PC1/15/1/1/4** **‘The wages of separation’**
Review of *Episode in the Transvaal* by Harry Bloom *SRL* 22/10/1955
- **PC1/15/1/1/5** **‘A great negro story of His people’s long journey’**
Review of *How far the Promised Land* by Walter White, *Herald Tribune Book Review* 11/12/1955
- **PC1/15/1/1/6** **‘An affirmation of the goodness of simplicity’**
Review of *The Way Out* by Uys Krige, *The Star* 24/02/1956
- **PC1/15/1/1/7** **‘Anglican Priest pleads for Justice in South Africa’**
Review of Trevor Huddleston’s *Naught for your Comfort*, in the *New York Herald Tribune* vol 32 no 42 27/05/1956;
‘White South Africa lives in a shut-off world with a morality of its own’ *Natal Witness* 1/05/1956
‘Naught for your comfort’ *Meanjin* March 1957
- **PC1/15/1/1/8** **Review of Dominee Buskes’ *South Africa’s apartheid policy - unacceptable* [ca 1958], Tp 5pp missing**
- **PC1/15/1/1/9** **‘Heroic Tale of Crusade for Human Rights’**
Review of *Trumbull Park* by Frank London Brown, *Chicago Sunday Tribune*, ‘Magazine of Books’ 12/05/1959 part 4
- **PC1/15/1/1/10** **‘A Classic of South Africa’**
Review of *The Little Karoo* by Pauline Smith, *Herald Tribune Book Review* 18/10/1959

PC1/15/1/2/1-17 **Reviews 1966 - 1975**

- **PC1/15/1/2/1** **Review of Kafka’s *The Trial***
21/04/66, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/2** **‘A growth of the soil’**
Review of *The Man who Doubted* by Cope, *Contrast* Nov 1967 Mss
4pp Tp 3pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/3** **Review of Sir Keith Hancock’s *Life of Smuts, South African Outlook* Aug. 1968, Tp 6pp**
- **PC1/15/1/2/4** **‘Katrina’**
Reality vol 1 (4) September 1969 MSS 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/5** **‘The washing of the Spears’**
Review of Donald Morris’s *The washing of the spears*: comment by Alan Paton’
Reality vol 2 (2) May 1970:18-20; MSS 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/6** **‘Oh what a lovely war’**
Review of the film 13/04/1970; *Daily News* 15/04/1970 MSS 6pp Tp
4pp

- **PC1/15/1/2/7** **‘Gently brother, gently, pray’** published as **‘The African ... does he really deserve this sneering attack?’**
Review of *The Fault, Black Man ...* by Barnett Potter, *Sunday Tribune* 3/01/1971 *Sunday Tribune* 3/01/71, MSS 7pp, Tp 3pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/8** **Review of Karel Schoeman’s *Na die Geliefde Land*,**
written 31/05/1973, *Reality* 5 (3) July 1973, MSS 8pp Tp 7pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/9** **‘A valuable memoir’**
Review of Canon Geoffrey Gibbon’s *Paget of Rhodesia*, *SEEK* 23/02/1974, MSS 5pp, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/10** **Review of Bob Hitchcock’s *Bwana go home*,** *Reality* 6 (1) March 1974, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/11** **‘Lyric & Polemic’** - review of Rowland Smith’s *The Literary Personality of Roy Campbell* for University of Texas 27/08/1974, MSS 8pp, Tp 9pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/12** **‘*Kennis van die Aand*’,**
Review of Andre Brink’s book, *Natal Mercury* 7/10/1974, MSS 7pp, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/13** **‘Straight from the Heart’**
Review of **Richard Adam’s *Watership Down*, Edmund Gosse’s *Father and Son*, William Plomer’s *Turbott Wolfe*, Barnard Stander’s *The Unwanted*** 6/01/1975, *Sunday Tribune* 19/01/1975 MSS 4pp, Tp 4pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/14** **Comment for Mr. Charles Scribner, not specifically written for publication, on Hohn Anderson’s *Night of the Silent Drums*** 28/06/1975, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/15** **‘Puritans in Africa’** published as **‘An Afrikaner torn in two’**
Review of *Puritans in Africa* by W. A. De Klerk, *Sunday Tribune* 14/12/1975; *South African Outlook* November 1975, MSS 15pp, Tp 10pp
- **PC1/15/12/16** **‘Soul of Reticence’** published as **‘A wonderful silence’**
Review of autobiography of William Plomer *Sunday Tribune* Sept. 1975, MSS 5pp, Tp 6pp
- **PC1/15/1/2/17** **‘Alan Paton on Reinhold Niebuhr’**
Review of *Justice and Mercy* by Reinhold Niebuhr, *OUTLOOK* September 1975

PC1/15/1/3/1-10 **Reviews 1976 - 1979**

- **PC1/15/1/3/1** **Review of *A chief is a chief by the people*** compiled by John and Cassandra Perry written 1/10/1975, *Reality* vol 7 no 6 Jan.1976, MSS 4pp, Tp 5pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/2** **‘The War of Yom Kippur’** - review of Harry Brodie’s *A Place to hide and a Place to die* 25/10/1976, MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/3** **‘A Planned life’**
Review of James Brabazon’s *Albert Schweitzer: a comprehensive biography* completed 21/11/1976, *Times Literary Supplement*,

- 24/12/1976, MSS 8pp, Notes on the biography MSS 20pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/4** **Review of G.M. Mkondo's *Turfloop Testimony*, *Reality* Dec. 1976,**
MSS 6pp, Tp 7pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/5** **'A monumental work' also published as 'Malherbe's Monument to education'**
Review of Dr. Malherbe's *Education in S.A. Vol II* 30/06/1977, MSS 8pp, Tp 7pp; list of alterations MSS 16pp *Daily News* 24/07/1977
- **PC1/15/1/3/6** **Review of Manfred Hermer's *The passing of Pageview* [1977],** MSS 2pp, Tp 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/7** **Review of Iain Finlay's *The Azanian Assignment***
Sunday Tribune 3/09/1978, MSS 6pp, Tp 4pp, Tpcc 4pp
- **PC1/15/1/3/8** **The good news from Europe'**
Review of *Faith and the Flag* by Jeremy Murray-Brown, *TLS* 17/11/1978
- **PC1/15/1/3/9** **Review of Oliver Ransford's *David Livingstone: the dark interior***
written 15/11/1978, *Sunday Tribune* 3/12/1978, MSS 2pp, Tp 1p annotated by Alan Paton
- **PC1/15/1/3/10** **'The washing of the spears: 100 years after'**
Natal Witness 11/01/1979 MSS 4pp Tp 3pp

PC1/15/1/4/1-17 **Reviews 1980 - 1984**

- **PC1/15/1/4/1** **'Two South African Autobiographies'**
B. Young, Second Quarter 1980
- **PC1/15/1/4/2** **'Review for Newsday' published as '500 years of South Africa's epic tragedy'**
Review of *The Covenant* by James Michener 23/11/1980 Tp 3pp
Newsday 16/11/1980 and **'Paton reviews Michener's Covenant'**
Sunday Tribune 23/11/1980
- **PC1/15/1/4/3** **'A search for Peace and Justice. Reflections on Michael Scott'**
1980 MSS 4pp Tp 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/4** **Review of Henry Kenney's *Architect of Apartheid***
10/10/1980, MSS 5pp; published as **'Verwoerd: brilliant academic but an economic illiterate'** press cutting 1980; and **'Was Verwoerd a great man?'** Cape Argus 21/10/1980
- **PC1/15/1/4/5** **Review of *Cry, the Beloved Country***
BBC, 27/02/1981, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/6** **'Gordimer's South Africa'. Review of *July's People***
SR, May 1981
- **PC1/15/1/4/7** **Review of C.J. Driver's *Patrick Duncan***
13/08/1981, MSS 11pp Tp 7pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/8** **'Freedom for my people' 'Z.K. Matthews: a review of *Freedom for my people*';** 22/01/1982, *Reality: A journal of Liberal and Radical opinion* Jan. 1982, MSS 4pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/9** **'There's naught for your comfort'**
Review of Peter Wilhelm's *At the end of the war*, MSS 5pp *Sunday*

Tribune 11/04/1982

- **PC1/15/1/4/10** **'The man who didn't make it'** published as **'The Merriman'**
Review of Phyllis Lewsen's *Life of John X Merriman* 13/07/1982 MSS
4pp Tp 3pp *Sunday Tribune* 25/07/1982
- **PC1/15/1/4/11** **'A talent to watch.'** Review of *Call me not a man* by Mtutuzeli
Matshoba
[1983]Tp 2pp, MSS 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/12** **Review of John Howland Beaumont's *The Great Karoo*, and
Freedom for my People edited by Monica Wilson, written Jan. 1984,
Reality: a journal of Liberal and Radical Opinion 16(2) March 1984,
MSS 2pp**
- **PC1/15/1/4/13** **Review of James Brady's *Holy Wars* written 17/05/1984, *Sunday
Tribune* May 1984, MSS 3pp Tp 3pp**
- **PC1/15/1/4/14** **Review of Wole Soyinka's *Aké: the years of childhood*
[written 31/05/1984], *Reality: a journal of Liberal and Radical Opinion*
[May 1984], MSS 3pp. Tp 2pp**
- **PC1/15/1/4/15** **'The author is Rich but the book is poor'** published as **'Author:
Rich BOOK: poor'**
Review of Paul B. Rich's *White Power and Liberal Conscience* written
15/06/1984, MSS 4pp *Sunday Times* 24/06/1984
- **PC1/15/1/4/16** **Review of Abderrahim Fouraka's thesis 'Corruption in Alan
Paton's novels'**
written 27/06/1984, MSS 3pp
- **PC1/15/1/4/17** **Review of the thesis by A Foukara 'Corruption in Alan Paton's
Novels'**
10/07/1984 Tp 2pp

PC1/15/1/5/1-7 **Reviews 1985 - 1988**

- **PC1/15/1/5/1** **Review of Dr. Mjali's *The Valley Healer*
Ilanga 30/05/1985, MSS 1p**
- **PC1/15/1/5/2** **'The two-stringed lyre'**
Review of Joseph Lelyveld's *Move your shadow: South Africa black
and white* written 16/10/1985, MSS 4pp, *Wall Street Journal*
24/10/1985; **'I don't like the music of this two-stringer lyre'** *Sunday
Times* 27/10/1985
- **PC1/15/1/5/3** **'Somber colours'**
Review of David Robbin's & W. Hartley's *Inside the Last Outpost*
written 15/11/1985, *Reality* vol 18 no 1 Jan. 1986, MSS 5pp (various
papers)
- **PC1/15/1/5/4** **'Today's review of yesterday's book'**
Review of A.S. Paton's *South Africa in Transition*. MSS 6pp.
Leadership SA [1986],
- **PC1/15/1/5/5** **Review of Carolyn Slaughter's *The Innocents* 8/03/1986, MSS 1p**
- **PC1/15/1/5/6** **Review of *Democratic Liberalism in South Africa*, written
10/03/1987, MSS 1p**

- **PC1/15/1/5/7** **‘Good, but just not enough’**
Review of ‘Don Mattera’s ‘Memory is the weapon’ MSS 2pp. Tp 3pp
Business Day 8/03/1988 incl letter from M.P, Acott, *Business Day* Tp
1p 29/03/1988

PC1/15/1/6/1-2 **Undated Reviews**

- **PC1/15/1/6/1** **‘African Nationalism’**
Review of Ndaboningi Sithole’s book MSS 2pp
- **PC1/15/1/6/2** **‘The Anatomy of South African Mysery’ (missing)**
Review of Prof de Kiewiet’s book, Tp 3pp

PC1/16 **ARTICLES AND REVIEWS ON ALAN PATON**

Also see:

Review sections of Alan Paton’s individual publications;
PC1/25/8 **Press Articles on Alan Paton**

PC1/16/1 **Articles and Reviews on Alan Paton 1948 +**

PC1/16/1/1/1-7 **1948 – 1949**

- **PC1/16/1/1/1** **Reviews of *Cry, the beloved country***
R.P.T Anderson and Edgar Brookes, Unidentified source, [1948]
- **PC1/16/1/1/2** **‘Authors between books’**
Berdarndine Kielty, *Book of the month Club News* May 1948: 23
- **PC1/16/1/1/3** **‘An Author’s Pilgrimage’**
Ronald Anderson, *Compass* May 1948: 72-75
- **PC1/16/1/1/4** **‘Prodigal Son’ Review of *Cry, the beloved country***
Punch vol ccxv no 5630 3/11/1948: 419
- **PC1/16/1/1/5** **‘A glance at our selections of 1948’**
The Book Find News [1949]: 9 and 11
- **PC1/16/1/1/6** **‘A cable from Alan Paton’**
The Book Find News [1949]
- **PC1/16/1/1/7** **‘Page One Awards’**
Page One [1949]: 24

PC1/16/1/2/1 - 9 **1950 – 1960**

- **PC1/16/1/2/1** **‘Denn Sie sollen getröstet werden’**
Wolfgang Kruger Verlag, 1950:19
- **PC1/16/1/2/2** **‘The beloved country’**
Barclay Baron *Common Ground* vol vi no 5 August/October 1952
- **PC1/16/1/2/3** **‘All will now be Scotch’**
R.P.D Anderson. *The Compass* September/October 1952:119-120

- **PC1/16/1/2/4** **‘Alan Paton’**
Alexander Campbell, including a review of *Too late the Phalarope*
Book of the month club news 1953: 1-5
- **PC1/16/1/2/5** **‘Cry, the beloved land, por Alan Paton’**
Antonio Alvaro Doria, *Bracara Augusta* vol IV no 4(25) August 1953
- **PC1/16/1/2/6** **‘Violence in Chaka’s Realm. Review of *Too late the Phalarope*’**
John Barkham. *Saturday Review* 22/08/1953: 9-10 incl a Letter from Alan Paton p 10
- **PC1/16/1/2/7** **‘Der Ausreisser’**
Die Eiche vol 8 no 1 May 1954
- **PC1/16/1/2/8** **‘Alan Paton in Charlestown’**
Ruby Cornwell. *The Crisis* August/September 1954
- **PC1/16/1/2/9** **‘Speaking of 500 Books’**
John T Friederick. *The Rotarian* February 1955: 56+

PC1/16/1/3/1-7 **1961 – 1969**

see PC1/1/1/17 Athene Hall file Article on *Cry, the beloved country* by fred H Marcus, *Studies in the Mass Media* March 1962

- **PC1/16/1/3/1** **‘Alan Paton speaks’**
Leonard S Kenworthy, booklet
- **PC1/16/1/3/2** **The Social and political world of Alan Paton’**
Richard Dale, Delivered as an address at the 8th Annual meeting of the African Studies Association, Philadelphia, October 27-30 1965
- **PC1/16/1/3/3** **‘Sponono’**
The Broader View vol 3 no 9 May 1967
- **PC1/16/1/3/4** **‘Books and Authors’**
John Barkham, Tp 2pp 5/10/1968
- **PC1/16/1/3/5** **‘Alan Paton in South Africa: When you believe in a Supreme Power you do not worry’**
The United Church Observer 1/06/1969:21
- **PC1/16/1/3/6** **‘The Misplaced Passion: moralism and morality in Alan Paton ‘s *Too late the Phalarope*’**
Charles L Rich. *Agape*, September 1969:10 - 13
- **PC1/16/1/3/7** **‘For You, Departed’**
Lee Huntington. *Book of the month Club News* December 1969: 14

PC1/16/1/4/1-12 **1970 – 1979**

- **PC1/16/1/4/1** **‘Through the keyhole; Alan Paton to Irita van Doren’**
Julian Mason. *Quarterly Journal of the Library of Congress* July 1970
- **PC1/16/1/4/2** **‘Alan Paton’**
The Tower May 1971
- **PC1/16/1/4/3** **‘Paton on Paton. Review of a Case history of a pinky’**
Dot Cleminshaw. *Outlook*, March 1973: 49-50
- **PC1/16/1/4/4** **‘Alan Paton and Christian Liberalism’**
Merrill Proudfoot. *The Living Church* 20/01/1974

- **PC1/16/1/4/5** **‘Alan Paton’s *Apartheid and the Archbishop*: an allegory of the Christian way’**
Edward Callan. *English Studies in Africa*. University of the Witwatersrand Press [1974]
- **PC1/16/1/4/6** **‘Preacher of Genius: Alan Paton’**
Reinholdt Niebuhr. *Christianity and Crisis* 29/09/1975: 227-228
- **PC1/16/1/4/7** **‘Hope and fear in the beloved country’**
Carolyn Scott. Unidentified source 1977
- **PC1/16/1/4/8** **‘Apartheid from the top’**
Stephen Conn. *Town and Country* June 1977:47-50
- **PC1/16/1/4/9** **‘Alan Paton and the Holy Mountain’**
Carolyn Scott. *St Martin’s Review*. No 1239 October 1977
- **PC1/16/1/4/10** **‘Alan Paton’s Cry the beloved country: a parable in compassion’**
R. S Sharma. *The Literary Half-Yearly* vol XIX no 2 July 1978: 64 - 82
- **PC1/16/1/4/11** **‘Anniversary Conference message got across’**
Race Relations News vol 41 August 1979
- **PC1/16/1/4/12** **‘Towards Racial Justice’**
St George’s News vol 3 no 3 October/November 1979

PC1/16/1/5/1-11 **1980 – 1987**

- **PC1/16/1/5/1** **‘Still goading his beloved country’ and ‘A Paton Sampler’**
The Anglican Digest 1982
- **PC1/16/1/5/2** **‘Paton recalls the early days’**
N. U. Chronicle vol 6 no 6 November 1982
- **PC1/16/1/5/3** **‘Alan Paton: the honour of meditation’**
Tp 12pp 1983
- **PC1/16/1/5/4** **‘Two South African writers’**
Barbara Bright *PanAm Clipper* February 1983: 61+
- **PC1/16/1/5/5** **‘Paton at 80 – the UCT celebration’**
Tony Morphet Tpcc 10pp March 1983
- **PC1/16/1/5/6** **‘Alan Paton at eighty: a retrospective political analysis’**
Richard Dale April 1983 and copy of a letter from A Paton 27/08/1983
- **PC1/16/1/5/7** **‘Riding the tiger’**
The Tablet 2/07/1983
- **PC1/16/1/5/8** **‘A different kind of diplomacy’**
USIA World September 1983:22
- **PC1/16/1/5/9** **‘A cry from the mountain’**
Tom McGurk *Observer* 10/11/1985
- **PC1/16/1/5/10** **‘Cry, the beloved Country’**
Louis du Buisson, *Penthouse* [1985]
- **PC1/16/1/5/11** **‘Like a tune starting up again’**
Doris Peel, *Christian Science Monitor* 24/07/1986

PC1/16/1/6/1-6 **1988 +**

- **PC1/16/1/6/1** **‘Journeys with my father’**

- Jonathan Paton Tpc 2pp 1988
- PC1/16/1/6/2 **‘The young Alan Paton’**
K G. Fish Tpc 10 pp 1988
- PC1/16/1/6/3 **‘Alan Paton: often admired, sometimes criticized, usually misunderstood’**
Colin Gardner. Natal Society Annual Lecture 8/08/1988
- PC1/16/1/6/4 **‘Father and son: Paton on Paton.’**
Review of *Alan Paton: a biography* by P. Alexander by Jonathan Paton
- PC1/16/1/6/5 **‘Alan Paton and the Rule of Law’**
Michael Black. *African Affairs* vol 91 no 362 Jan 1992
- PC1/16/1/6/6 **‘One moment. A glimpse into the writings of Alan Paton’**
Tim Couzens *Brenthurst Archives* vol 1 no 2 1994
- PC1/16/1/6/7 **‘On location in Ixopo. The filming of *Cry, the beloved country* in 1950’**
Stephen Coan, *Natalia* 33, 2003:45 – 58
- PC1/16/1/6/8 **‘Alan Paton’s tragic Liberalism’**
Carol Iannone, *The American Scholar* Summer 1997:442 - 451

PC1/16/1/7/1-3 **Undated reviews**

- PC1/16/1/7/1 **‘Anniversary Day’**
Unidentified source {n.d.}
- PC1/16/1/7/2 **‘Alan Paton’**
Jonathan Paton, *Topic Today* [n.d.]
- PC1/16/1/7/3 **Review**
Unidentified Tp 3pp

PC1/16/2 **Press articles on Alan Paton**

PC1/16/2/1/1-13 **Press articles until 1960**

- PC1/16/2/1/1 **‘Penal Reform’**
Uitenhage Chronicle [1940s]
- PC1/16/2/1/2 **‘More freedom in prisons?’**
Sunday Times 29/02/1948
- PC1/16/2/1/3 **‘Alan Paton advises youth to write with simplicity’**
Sentinel Hill House High School, 8/10/1954
- PC1/16/2/1/4 **‘Paton faces jail for public speech’**
1955
- PC1/16/2/1/5 **‘English Speaking – Union’s true story tellers’**
Natal Daily News 13/07/1956
- PC1/16/2/1/6 **‘Verwoerd Bill has smell of doom’**
Indian Opinion 8/03/1957
- PC1/16/2/1/7 **‘Paton will continue fight against colour bar’**
Natal Mercury 2/12/1957
- PC1/16/2/1/8 **‘How wonderful it would be a 100,000 people gather ...’**
Indian Opinion 24/06/1960
- PC1/16/2/1/9 **‘Paton tells U.S. of hopes for Africa’**

- Christian Science Monitor* 13/10/1960
- **PC1/16/2/1/10** **‘Paton and SABC’**
Cape Times 8/12/1960
 - **PC1/16/2/1/11** **‘Paton not allowed to reply’**
Cape Times 8/12/1960
 - **PC1/16/2/1/12** **‘Paton’s name “will live after Premier’s” ‘**
The Star 10/12/1960
 - **PC1/16/2/1/13** **‘Two Laws: Paton’s Choice’**
December 1960
- PC1/16/2/2/1-7** **1961 - 1965**
- **PC1/16/2/2/1** **‘Alan Paton: author and humanitarian’**
Clive Lawrance, *Natal Witness* 28/03/1963
 - **PC1/16/2/2/2** **‘His beloved country’**
Ralph Hancox, *Peterborough Examiner* 20/05/1961
 - **PC1/16/2/2/3** **‘Why two men drank in secret’**
Malcolm Muggeridge, *Daily Herald* 1/06/1961
 - **PC1/16/2/2/4** **‘Mr Alan Paton’**
Mail and Guardian 30/07/1962
 - **PC1/16/2/2/5** **‘Alan Paton says South Africa is no longer under Rule of Law’**
Richard Kasischke [1962]
 - **PC1/16/2/2/6** **‘S.A. foreign policy has failed, says Paton’**
Natal Mercury 4/08/1964
 - **PC1/16/2/2/7** **‘South African writer pays for Opposition’**
Arnold Beichman *The Sunday Oregonian* 25/07/1965
- PC1/16/2/3/1-7** **1966 – 1970**
- **PC1/16/2/3/1** **‘Rating Paton as writer’**
Letter to the Editor’ *Daily News* 9/03/1967
 - **PC1/16/2/3/2** **‘Paton’s awards overseas belie critics’**
Letter to the Editor by W. H. Gardner *Daily News*. [9/03/1967]
 - **PC1/16/2/3/3** **‘Paton is “S.A.’s most over-rated writer”’**
P du P Grobler *Daily News* 3/03/1967
 - **PC1/16/2/3/4** **‘Paton novel prescribed for schools’**
Daily News 6/01/1968
 - **PC1/16/2/3/5** **‘A nation’s shame’**
Rand Daily Mail 25/04/1968
 - **PC1/16/2/3/6** **‘Miscellany of Paton’**
Cape Times 30/10/1968
 - **PC1/16/2/3/7** **‘The many faces of Alan Paton’**
Cape Argus Literary Review 30/09/1969
- PC1/16/2/4/1-14** **1971 – 1975**
- **PC1/16/2/4/1** **‘Alan Paton’s theory that S Africa is ruled by a cabal of five’**
Times 30/03/1971
 - **PC1/16/2/4/2** **‘S. Africa is run by cabal: author’**

- Globe and Mail*, Toronto 31/03/1971

• **PC1/16/2/4/3** **‘Canadian firms could help destroy apartheid by paying blacks more in South Africa: writer’**
Globe and Mail, Toronto 31/05/1971
- **PC1/16/2/4/4** **‘Permissiveness will be with us for long time yet – Paton’**
 Anthony Hose, *The Star* 13/10/1971
- **PC1/16/2/4/5** **‘Anglican church to aid South African detainees’**
 Paul Dold, *Christian Science Monitor* 20/11/1971
- **PC1/16/2/4/6** **‘I’m a pinky!’**
Sunday Tribune 5/12/1971
- **PC1/16/2/4/7** **‘”I accuse” – Paton slams Zambia’**
 Graham Linscott. *Sunday Tribune* 3/06/1973
- **PC1/16/2/4/8** **‘Paton in tribute to Plomer’**
Sunday Times 23/09/1973
- **PC1/16/2/4/9** **‘Paton film is Southern cross’**
 Gerard l’Ange *The Star* 8/05/1974
- **PC1/16/2/4/10** **‘The last crossroads ...’**
Rand Daily Mail 22/05/1975
- **PC1/16/2/4/11** **‘The Final Crossroad’**
 I. Wilkins *The Argus* 8/07/1975
- **PC1/16/2/4/12** **‘Charity, economy of Alan Paton’**
 Elaine Durbach, 25/07/1975
- **PC1/16/2/4/13** **‘Must man tear out all of earth’s riches?’**
 The Wanderer. *The Argus* 28/08/1975
- **PC1/16/2/4/14** **‘South Africa’s sad dilemma as Alan Paton sees it’**
 Robin Wright, *Christian Science Monitor*, 10/11/1975

PC1/16/2/5/1-16 **1976 – 1980**

- **PC1/16/2/5/1** **‘Alan Paton’s cry has more power’**
 Pamela Ruskin *The Saturday Review* 24/01/1976
- **PC1/16/2/5/2** **‘Dearly beloved ... in hope and fear’**
 Kevin Stocks, *The Star* 15/07/1976
- **PC1/16/2/5/3** **‘Paton: what I believe’**
 Barbara Hutmacher. *Daily Dispatch* 30/03/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/4** **‘Paton warns the Americans’**
Daily News, [25/05/1977]
- **PC1/16/2/5/5** **South Africa: the hard reality’**
MSU State News 27/05/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/6** **‘Gute Zäune machen gute Nachbarn’**
 Thomas Ross, *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* no 128 4/06/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/7** **‘Afrikanerdom impotent psychologically’**
Natal Witness 18/08/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/8** **‘Ein Rest von Hoffnung: Besuch bei Alan Paton’**
 Thomas Ross. *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* no 204 3/09/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/9** **‘Paton thinking of leaving S.A.’**

- Natal Mercury* 15/12/1977
- **PC1/16/2/5/10** **‘Inkatha future in doubt says Paton’**
Tribune 12/03/1978
 - **PC1/16/2/5/11** **‘Ixopo- small town amid lush pastures’**
Natal Witness 22/08/1978
 - **PC1/16/2/5/12** **‘Paton calls on whites to undo conquest’**
Daily News 1/03/1979
 - **PC1/16/2/5/13** **‘Zwei Arten von Hoffnung’**
Die Zeit 18/01/1980
 - **PC1/16/2/5/14** **‘Presumptuous arrogance from Dr Paton’**
Dennis Madide, *Times* 13/04/1980
 - **PC1/16/2/5/15** **‘Limits to Utopia’**
Sunday Tribune, 6/07/1980
 - **PC1/16/2/5/16** **‘Paton’s life: a struggle between writer and activist’**
Natal Witness 13/10/1980
- PC1/16/2/6/1-19** **1981 – 1984**
- **PC1/16/2/6/1** **‘Oh, you’re so wrong, Alan Paton’**
Sunday Times 22/02/1981
 - **PC1/16/2/6/2** **‘Han väckte en världsopinion’**
Per Wästberg, *Dagens Nyheter* 30/03/1981
 - **PC1/16/2/6/3** **‘Book pulls no punches on apartheid’**
International Daily News 25/07/1981
 - **PC1/16/2/6/4** **‘But South Africa is beautiful ...’**
Robert Weller, *The Canberra Times* 16/08/1981
 - **PC1/16/2/6/5** **‘After three Utopias, Paton waits for a miracle’**
Anthony McAdam Unidentified cutting [1982]
 - **PC1/16/2/6/6** **‘Alan Paton at 79 – the fiery liberal has mellowed just a little’**
Angela Gilchrist, *Sunday Express Living* 12/09/1982
 - **PC1/16/2/6/7** **Sheet with photocopies of articles from 1983**
 - **PC1/16/2/6/8** **‘It’s still the beloved country’**
Patrick Compton, *Daily News* 4/01/1983
 - **PC1/16/2/6/9** **‘Ubuntu oder die Menschlichkeit des weissen Mannes’**
Dorothea Razumovsky . *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* nr 6
8/01/1983 translated by Christoph Brinkmann as **Ubuntu, or the
humanity of the white man.**
 - **PC1/16/2/6/10** **‘Ich liebe mein Land’**
Rolf Italiaander, *Deutsches Allgemeines Sonntagsblatt* 9/01/1983
 - **PC1/16/2/6/11** **‘Paton “a true South African nationalist”’**
Cape Times 28/01/1983
 - **PC1/16/2/6/12** **‘Why I can’t be proud of my beloved country’**
Tony Spencer-Smith, *Sunday Tribune* 30/01/1983
 - **PC1/16/2/5/13** **‘South Africa’s lion in winter’**
Michael Valpy, *The Globe and Mail* 5/05/1984
 - **PC1/16/2/6/14** **‘Alan Paton and that speech’**

- Dennis Henshaw, unidentified press cutting 29/07/1983
- **PC1/16/2/6/15 ‘Paton calls for a single point of view’**
Herald 1983
- **PC1/16/2/6/16 ‘When writers read’**
Christian Science Monitor 8/08/1984
- **PC1/16/2/6/17 ‘Alan Paton: voice of S. Africa’s conscience’**
Paul van Slambrouck, *Christian Science Monitor* 1-7/09/1984
- **PC1/16/2/6/18 ‘Alan Paton is not often wrong – this time he is’**
Charles Villa-Vicencio *Sunday Times* 28/10/1984
- **PC1/16/2/6/19 ‘Why dodge the moral question? Paton and Tutu: the great debate’**
James Leatt, *Sunday Times* 4/11/1984

PC1/16/2/7/1-33 1985 – 1995

- **PC1/16/2/7/1 ‘Author still cries for beloved country’**
Mort Rosenblum, *Columbus Sunday Dispatch* 1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/2 ‘African author foretold woe of beloved country’**
Ray Moseley, *Chicago Tribune* 9/05/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/3 ‘The flaw in the New Deal’**
Sello Rabothata *Sowetan* 24/05/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/4 ‘Federation is SA’s only hope: Paton’**
Citizen 24/05/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/5 ‘Paton’s Place’**
Sunday Times 26/06/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/6 ‘Alan Paton’**
Rapport 2/06/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/7 ‘Det elskede landet grater fremdeles’**
Per Anders Nordengen, *Vart land* 18/06/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/8 ‘Author still consumed by South Africa’s politics’**
Mort Rosenblum, *St PetersburgTimes* 6/10/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/9 ‘Alan Paton’**
Ben Bradle Jr, *The Boston Globe* 15/11/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/10 ‘An Observer without tears’**
Roy Isacowitz, *The Jerusalem Post* 27/12/1985
- **PC1/16/2/7/11 ‘Paton exercise is successful’**
Carl Coleman, [1986]
- **PC1/16/2/7/12 ‘Yappie families: or who’ll take up the Paton baton?’**
John van Zyl, Unidentified source, 29/02/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/13 ‘Spotlight on Alan Paton’**
Your Day Supplement, Natal Mercury 12/05/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/14 ‘A week of Paton Plays’**
Daily News 14/05/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/15 ‘Paton play and stories in focus’**
Berea Mail 22/05/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/16 ‘Streiter wider jeden Rassismus’**
Rolf Italiaander *Die Welt* 23/06/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/17 Bookshelf**

- *Brentwood & Ongar Gazette*, 21/11/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/18 ‘Paton and his cry of alarm’**
Mary Battiata *Washington Post* 25/11/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/19 ‘Paton by Paton’**
Linda Vergnani, *Sunday Tribune* 21/12/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/20 ‘Paton’s plea for evolution’**
Barry Streek, *unidentified source* 30/12/1986
- **PC1/16/2/7/21 ‘Paton at 84: Patriarch of peace speaks his mind on the future’**
Hilton Hamann and Cas St Leger, *Sunday Times* 11/01/1987
- **PC1/16/2/7/22 ‘The shadow of Alan Paton’**
Ken Owen, *Business Day* 25/05/1987
- **PC1/16/2/7/23 ‘Paton kept alive by Beloved Country’**
Roger Williams *Cape Times* 9/01/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/24 ‘Reflections on “Beloved Country”’**
John D. Battersby, *New York Times* 2/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/25 ‘Cry, the man who unveiled the ugly face of apartheid’**
Nadine Gordimer *Observer Sunday* 17/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/26 ‘Paton’s wisdom’**
The Maritzburger 21/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/27 ‘Alan Paton: Natal’s fighter’**
Financial Mail 15/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/28 ‘Paton’s last essay appears’**
P.E. Evening Post 18/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/29 ‘Alan Paton’s last thoughts on life, death and liberalism’**
The Star 29/04/1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/30 ‘Beloved Bookman’**
Sousa Jamba *The Spectator* September 1988
- **PC1/16/2/7/31 ‘Bishop Michael’s letter’**
Anglican News vol 5 no 2 March 1994
- **PC1/16/2/7/32 ‘How lonely times overseas fuelled Paton’s creativity’**
Cas St Leger, *Sunday Times* 20/11/1994
- **PC1/16/2/7/33 ‘The South Africans knew the reason’**
Leslie Bostock, *Natal Mercury* 31/05/1995
- **PC1/16/2/7/34 ‘Ixopo today, and through Paton’s eyes’**
Stephen Coan, *Natal Witness* 12/10/1995

PC1/16/2/8 Undated press articles on Paton

PC1/17 SCRAPBOOKS AND NEWSPAPERS CUTTINGS

- **PC1/17/1/1**
USA and UK reviews of *Cry, the Beloved Country*
(Scrapbook in Display Cabinet) moved to CBC moved to **PC1/1/1/2-3**

- **PC1/17/2/1-3**
Scrapbooks Nov. 1968 - April 1988
- **PC1/17/3/1**
Cuttings 1945-1965
- **PC1/17/4/1-3**
Cuttings 1966-1988
- **PC1/17/5/1**
Cuttings ex *Time Media* 1957-1988
Selected cuttings.

PC1/18 POSTERS, DUSTJACKETS and ARTWORKS

PC1/18/1/1

Posters

- **PC 1/18/1/1/1** Freie Akademie der Künste in Hamburg, 19/12/1961
(Jonathan Paton accepted the award on behalf of his father)
- **PC1/18/1/1/2** 'South Africa - its Present and Future'
Trinity College, Cambridge 6/05/1975.
- **PC1/18/1/1/3** Alan Paton: an Autobiography by the author of *Cry, the Beloved Country Journey Continued* 1988.
- **PC1/18/1/1/4** An appeal to the South African government from 134 leaders of the Freehold against Apartheid
New York Times, 8/12/1957

PC1/18/1/2

Artworks

See **PC1/1/1/15** *Lost in the Stars* Drawing with lyrics by Charlotte Roe, 21/06/1978 and **PC1/1/7/22 & 23** Cartoon and drawing by Babu King of "Hoffie"

- **PC1/18/1/2** Drawing: portrait of Alan Paton
John Turner pencil on paper, 1985
- **PC1/18/1/2** Photocopy of Cruxifiction, unidentified artist

PC1/18/1/3

Dust Jackets

- **PC1/18/1/3** *Hofmeyr*
- **PC1/18/1/3** Peter Alexander's biography of Alan Paton
- **PC1/18/1/3** *Songs of Africa*

PC 1/19

LOANS, BURSARIES AND DONATIONS

PC1/19/1/1 Donations to charities, organizations and institutions

- Donations to, i.a. Botha's Hill Mission Church 1966; The Tablet 1983; Rag University

of Natal 1987, Meals on wheels, 1987; Community chest 1987 Society for the Blind 1988

PC1/19/2/1 Personal loans to various individuals, not listed

- Personal Loans incl booklet with records
- Correspondence with attorneys 18/06/1969 – 19/04/1971

PC1/19/2/2 Personal loans to individuals, listed

- Jordan Ngubane 1955
- Bates Mhlongo 1966 – 1972
- Sandile Vakalisa and others 1967 – 1968
- C.J. Nakasa 1967 – 1969
- Simon Vimbani 1967
- Justice Poswa 1968 – 1970
- Thokozo Mahlobo 1968 – 1969
- Mbili, Cele, Geldenhuys. Msomi and others 1968 – 1974
- Dr Kallie 1968 – 1970
- Templeton Macabela 1968 – 1969
- Michael Dumisa 1969 – 1970
- Kennedy Mhlongo 1980
- C. Gasa 1983 – 1987
- Hamilton Mnyandu 1984 – 1988
- Elizabeth Kroutz 1985

PC1/19/2/3 Donations from others

- Donation to Alan Paton from Edward Murrow for legal defense at the Treason Trial.
- Copy of speech by Murrow delivered at Yeshiva University 5/05/1957 Tp 7pp

PC1/20 AWARDS, HONORARY DEGREES & FELLOWSHIPS incl. MUSEUM ITEMS

PC 1/20/1 Awards up to 1969

PC 1/20/1/1 King's Order, 17/10/1947

For service during the War

- Letter dated 24/11/1947 from the secretary of the Prime Minister
- Certificate

PC1/20/1/2 Gutenberg Award 10/03/1949

For “the book which most progressively influenced American thought in 1948”

- Certificate
- See PC1/1/1/5/1-49 for correspondence related to this award

PC 1/20/1/3 Sunday Times Special Awards for Literature 7/11/1949

- Photocopy

PC 1/20/1/4 Yale University 1954

Honorary Doctorate

- School of Divinity, Press cutting *New Haven Evening Register* 29/09/1954
- See PC1/1/17/4 for letters from Yale University re Honorary Doctorate 10/06/54-3/02/55

PC 1/20/1/5 Benjamin Franklin Magazine Award, 1954

For “The Negro in America Today” *Colliers* 16 and 29 October 1954

- Telegram 4/05/1955
- Certificate (see Box labeled **PC1/20/1-3 Scrolls and degree certificates too large to house with documents**)

PC1/20/1/6 Brotherhood Award 1955

For articles “The Negro in America Today” and “The Negro in the North”

- Certificate (see Box labeled **PC1/20/1-3 Scrolls and degree certificates too large to house with documents**)

PC 1/20/1/7 Freedom Award, Freedom House 1960

- Correspondence 9/05/1960 - 8/08/1960
- Statement by ASP re his passport, MSS 1p
- Document: 24 Recommendations to help end Apartheid in South Africa, New York City. A Summary of Resolutions adopted by the emergency action conference on South Africa 31/05/1960 - 1/06/1960

PC 1/20/1/8 Freie Akademie der Künste in Hamburg, 19/12/1961

(Jonathan Paton accepted the award on behalf of his father)

- See PC1/10/1/2/4 for the speech on receiving the 1961 Plaque of the Freie Akademie der Künste, Hamburg [1961], MSS 5pp
- See PC1/18/1/1/1 for the poster 19/12/1961
- Correspondence 11/11/1961 - 20/12/1961
- 2 invitations cards to the ceremony
- Freie Akademie Leaflet “Und Deinen nächsten wie Dich Selbst”
- Freie Akademie Leaflet “Dank für eine Ermutigung”
- Press cuttings

PC1/20/1/9 Brotherhood Award 27/03/1962

For “Tales of a Troubled Land”

- Awards Programme
- Press Release 27/03/1962
- Certificate (see Box labeled **PC1/20/1-3 Scrolls and degree certificates too large to house with documents**)

PC 1/20/1/10 Kenyon College, 3/06/1962

Honorary doctorate of Letters

- See PC1/5/9/3 for correspondence with Kenyon College
- Letter to ASP from the Office of the President, 21/06/1962 Tp 1p
- Certificate and statement
- Programmes

PC 1/20/1/11 Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial Award, 1963

Midwood High School, New York

- Correspondence 27/04/1963 - 17/05/1963

PC 1/20/1/12 CNA award, 1964

- See PC1/10/3/1/4 for the address given on receiving the CNA Award for Literature
- *Nuus Centra*, 1976, reference to previous winners
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/1/13 University of Natal, Pietermaritzburg, 23/03/1968 (Also see PC1/25/2/1 1966?)

Honorary D. Litt

- Laudation spoken by Prof J.V.O. Reid, tpc 2pp
- Programme of Graduation Ceremony

PC 1/20/2 Awards 1970 - 1979

**PC 1/20/2/1 Trent University, Peterborough, Ontario, Canada, 28/05/1971,
Honorary Doctor of Letters**

- Graduation programme
- Presentation address by Margaret P Doxey 28/05/1971 Tp 1p
- Correspondence 31/12/1970 - 25/04/1971
- Press release 14/05/1971
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/2/2 Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 17/06/1971

Honorary Doctor of Letters

- Graduation programme and Order of exercises for Commencement
- Degree certificate (too large for collection)
- Ticket to Graduation for Mrs Paton
- Associated Harvard Alumni 6th Annual Meeting 17/06/1971 and Latin Commencement Part
- 'Elegy of Waters' by Léopold Sédar Senghor
- Correspondence 20/01/1971 - 13/07/1971 incl invitation to deliver a speech to the Associated Harvard Alumni on 17 June 1971
- *Harvard Law School Bulletin* vol 22 no 6 August 1971 p 16
- *Harvard Today* June 1971 p 4 (see PC1/10/2/2/3)
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/2/3 University of Edinburgh, 15/07/1971

Doctor of Divinity

- Graduation programmes and Certificates
- Laudation address 15/07/1971
- Correspondence 17/11/1970 - 22/04/1971
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/2/4 Pringle Award 1972 – 1973

- Certificate(see Box labeled **PC1/20/1-3 Scrolls and degree certificates too large to house with documents**)
- See PC1/10/3/1/5 for a copy of the address given on receiving the Pringle Award for 1973

PC 1/20/2/5 Rhodes University, 7 and 8/04/1972

- Booklet of graduation ceremony with laudation

PC 1/20/2/6 Chubb fellowship, Timothy Dwight College, Yale University, March 1973

- Booklet on the Chubb Fellowship
- Correspondence 4/10/1971 – 21/02/1973
- Programme
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/2/7 Men of Achievement 1973

- Certificate, awarded April 1974 (certificate housed with scrolls)

PC 1/20/2/8 Campus Life magazine Book of the Year Award, 1974

- Cutting from *Religious Book Review*, August 1974

PC 1/20/2/9 Willamette University, Salem, USA November 1974

Honorary Doctorate

- Degree certificate and copy
- Graduation programme and talks
- University pamphlets
- Correspondence 28/05/1974 – 11/10/1974
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/2/10 University of Cambridge, 1975

Fellowship

- Itinerary for April, May and June
- Correspondence 27/07/1973 - 8/04/1975 incl re lectures at the Union Society May 1975; Royal Commonwealth society June 1975; Centre for Southern African Studies, University of York: Conference Literature in the Condition of Southern Africa 4-7 April 1975

PC 1/20/2/11 University of the Witwatersrand, 13/12/1975

Honorary Doctor of Law

- Graduation programme
- Oration delivered by Prof E Kahn, *Gazette of the University of the Witwatersrand*, no 48 December 1975 p 11

PC 1/20/2/12 University of Flint, Michigan USA, 13/05/1977

Honorary Degree

- Graduation certificates and programmes
- Booklet: 'Alan Paton Remarks' 12 May 1977
- Itinerary for Alan and Anne Paton
- Brochures re Writer in Residence
- Programme of Service, Christ Episcopal Church, Michigan
- Press Release
- Cards and letters
- Menu form airline
- Press cuttings

PC 1/20/3 Awards 1980 - 1988

PC 1/20/3/1 Honorary Membership of Trent University Alumni 30/03/1982

- Certificate

PC 1/20/3/2 University of Natal, August 1983 (Also see PC1/25/2/2)

Dr Edgar Brookes Award for outstanding contributions in the field of Human Freedom and Endeavour

- Copy of *Natal Convocation News* No 6 1984

PC 1/20/3/3 University of Durban-Westville, 17/05/1986

Honorary Doctorate

- Programme of Graduation Ceremony
- Biographies of Alan Paton as presented at the ceremony

PC 1/20/3/4 Edgemead High School 14/08/1986

School House named after Alan Paton

- *Edgeways* newsletter, vol 3 no 1 May 1986

PC 1/20/3/5 La Salle University, 19/10/1986

Honorary Doctorate of Humane Letters

- Graduation Ceremony programme and invitation card
- Presentation by Prof Claude Koch Tp 4pp
- Press cuttings

PC1/21 LIBERAL PARTY OF SOUTH AFRICA

Also see PC1/1/17/8 for correspondence on ARM

PC1/22/1/1 See notebook "The Liberal Party PMB 1952-1953"

PC1/21/1/1 Press statement [1960s]

- ['Statement issued on behalf of the Liberal Party of South Africa by its National Pres., Mr. Alan Paton and its acting National Ch., Dr. Edgar Brookes...'] *Sunday Times* [early 1960's], MSS 2pp.

PC1/21/2/1 Isaacson Foundation Bursary Fund 1970 - 1983

- Correspondence between Alan Paton, H.A. Fabian, Mrs Anne Paton and Mrs L Peel re the nature of the bursary 20/04/1983 – 10/05/1983
- Correspondence, statements, examination results

PC1/21/3/1 Liberal Party Workshop 1985

- List of names of participants to the Liberal Party Workshop
- Photocopy of press cutting 'The Liberal Dilemma' *Sunday Tribune* 21/07/1985

PC1/21/4 Press articles on the Liberal Party and Liberalism

PC1/21/4/1 Press articles by Alan Paton on the LPSA and Liberalism

- PC1/21/4/1 'A Liberal's answer'
News Chronicle, 11/02/1953
- PC1/21/4/1 'Politics and morality in South Africa'
The Times, 30/07/1971
- PC1/21/4/1 'Oh, the irony! What we Liberals were doing in 1968, PW is trying to do now'
Sunday Times 8/07/1984

PC1/21/4/2 Letters on the LPSA and Liberalism to the editor by Alan Paton

- PC1/21/4/2 'Liberal Party's reply to "Witness" editorial'
Written by Alan Paton, *Witness* 27/03/1957
- PC1/21/4/2 'Challenge to Mr Vorster. Explain why Liberals were banned'
Written by Alan Paton, *The Star* 15/10/1963
- PC1/21/4/2 'Against Apartheid' From Alan Paton, *Times* 1971

PC1/21/4/3 Press articles on the LPSA, ARM and Liberalism

- PC1/21/4/3 Press articles on Liberalism and the Liberal Party of South Africa

PC1/22 MEMENTOES

MEMENTOES OF THE LAST DAYS OF HIS LIFE

These items were donated by Mrs Anne Paton in an envelope containing the instruction: "This envelope contains mementos of his last days. Please open with care and treat as such. I would like to purchase for the Centre another glass display table which would house these small things"

PC1/22/1/1

- Two small Bibles (New Testament) which Alan Paton took into hospital with him to

- read the night before the operation. According to Mrs Paton he was able to look at them again only briefly after his operation, as he was very weak.
- Black Bible with inscription “‘Preevit’ from the Camp Fire fellows, on the occasion of his departure from Maritzburg 21 June ‘35”
 - Moffatt New Testament, signed “A.S. Paton Grahamstown 11/7/42”
- Small white diary, 1974
 - Fragments of paper, MSS 4pp and Tp3pp taken from Alan Paton’s personal copy of *Cry, the beloved country*. These were notes used for talks to schools about the book.
 - Card: ‘Jobs for Alan’, tp with annotations
 - Page from note book: “Left Germany 1938 by bicycle ...” MSS 1p
 - Booklet: *List of banned people*. Word puzzles in the back
 - Black and red note book ‘Where is it?’ titled “Books Lent”
 - Last Puzzle Pad used by Alan Paton in 1988 The last four puzzles were set by Anne Paton and he managed to do only one
 - Invitation to Victoria Francis’ Art Exhibition, Jack Heath Gallery, University of Natal 11/03/1985. See Photograph Collection XPA-6 and 7 and AP-XPE-8
 - Front cover of a Pocket Oxford Dictionary inscribed “Alan Paton, P.O. Anerley, 1948”, used as a scrabble record with an inscription in the front “No man is an island ...”
 - Stationery from Lane’s Flat in California, where Paton wrote “Psalm of the Forest” and ‘Mediation for a young Man confirmed’
 - Black notebook “Notes for AV to the Natal Witness”
 - Black notebook “The Liberal Party PMB 1952-1953”

PC1/22/2/1 Documents. Also see PC1/2/5

- Manuscript of part of ‘Psalms of the Forest’ by Alan Paton, MSS 1p
- Letter re motor car repairs 21/12/1938 with garage slip
- Document: ‘Interview with a bishop’ MSS 3pp
- ‘For A.S.P. 9.1.71’ Poem written by EG [Edgar Brookes] Tp 1p
- ‘To Alan with no apologies’ 12/01/1981 MSS 1p
- ‘Ode to Alan Paton on his 80th birthday January 1983’ Tp 2pp
- ‘On this great historic date ...’ MSSc Feb 1978, original sent to Ray Swart 1p
- ‘It has been said the Edgar’s verse ...’, MSS 1p [n.d.]
- ‘O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh ...’, Tpc 1p
- Alan Paton 15/02/1978: interview: the element of fear. Tp 1p
- Document: ‘St George’s Church 21/05/1986’ MSS 1p
- *Convocation Commentary*, March 1965 number 1 with article ‘Hofmeyr of Wits’; inserted are a letter from David 2/01/1986 MSS 1p; ‘Trip to SWA July 1960, MSS 3pp; document listing different diseases and written by David Paton, for his father’s autobiography, MSS 1p; letter from Marian, Allan and Jukes 24/11/1973 MSS 1p with article written by Paton ‘It is now 10.30 pm ...’, Tpc 2pp
- Photocopies of press cuttings

PC1/22/2/2 Correspondence received before 12/04/1988

- Correspondence from Jean and Ken [Hill] 5/04/1988 MSS 1p; Marian Pitout 9/04/1988 MSS 2pp; Archbishop Hurley 6/04/1988 MSS 1p and Shirley Harris, MSS 1p

PC1/22/2/3 Book by Michael Cassidy: Paton's Comments

- Commentary on the first 6 chapters by Alan Paton, Tpc 9pp. Paton was to write a foreword for this book, which he never completed reading

PC1/22/2/4 Last signatures

- Note from St Augustine's hospital 6/07/1988 MSS 1p with two hospital documents containing Alan Paton's last signatures.

PC1/22/2/5 Get-well cards, letters and telegrams

- Collection of letters, cards and telegrams sent to Mrs Anne Paton at the time of Alan Paton's illness.
- Cards from flowers sent to Alan Paton

PC1/22/2/6 Items taken from Alan Paton's bulletin board after his death

- Birthday card from the Liberal Party , 1963
- Prayer of Fr Charles de Foucauld Tp 1p from David
- Fragment: 'Apr 25 1974 Fall of Caetano
- Diagram of circular beds of pansies which Alan Paton planted annually outside his gate.
- Document: 'Party 9/1/1988' MSS 2pp. These are notes of his last birthday party
- 'Words of advice to young writers, Tp and MSS 1p
- Piece of writing paper torn in half showing an imprint of his handwriting. These were used for writing speeches.

PC1/22/2/7 Favourite excerpts from speeches

- A collection of photocopies of favourite pieces e.g. poems, etc.

PC1/23 PERIODICALS

(See separate List)

PC1/24 PAMPHLETS AND BOOKLETS

(See separate List)

**PC1/25 FILE FROM PUBLIC AFFAIRS U.N.D. BIO-S
229**

(File Received by APC 10/09/1990 from UND Public affairs)

PC1/25/1/1 Alan Paton's Biography

- 'Chronology' from E Callan's *Alan Paton*

- Biographies from *Longman's Dictionary of 20th century Biography* (ed) A Isaacs and Elizabeth Martin, Longman 1985; *Who's Who of Southern Africa 1987-1988* (ed) S.V. Hayes and Pankhurst *Who's Who of Southern Africa* 1987; Facts on File Database sheet 15 April 1988
- 'Curriculum vitae of Mr Alan Stewart Paton' Tpc 1p
- Copy of fragment of Degrees and Awards
- Paton family tree compiled by J Leslie-Smith
- Letter of thanks from ASP to the Principal and Staff of the UN on congratulating him on his 80th birthday 22/02/1983
- Death notice of Dorrie Paton Times 31/10/1967
- Thanksgiving Memorial Service for Alan Paton 16/04/1988 in the Cathedral of the Holy Nativity, Pietermaritzburg
- Copy of Tribute to Alan Paton from P de V Booysen 12/04/1988
- Tribute to A Paton by Peter Brown, *Natal Witness* 13/04/1988
- Press cuttings on Alan Paton's death

PC1/25/2 Awards

PC1/25/2/1 Hon D Litt, University of Natal 1966 (Also see PC 1/20/1/13 University of Natal, Pietermaritzburg, 23/03/1968

- Motivation, 26/09/1966 tp 2pp

PC1/25/2/2 Edgar Brookes Award 1983 (Also see PC 1/20/3/2)

- Motivation tp 1p
- Press cutting

PC1/25/3 Speeches

PC1/25/3/1 Lecture delivered at University of Natal September 1963

- Correspondence between Prof O Williams and Mr P E Patrick 6 and 19/09/1963 tpc 2pp
- Document: 'Paton talks about Hofmeyr' Tp with annotations by ASP, 1p n.d.

PC1/25/3/2 Graduate's Luncheon, University of Natal 26/03/1968

- Letter to Mr P Patrick from ASP 26/03/1968 tp 1p with lecture attached tp 2pp
- Letter to Mr Patrick from ASP 18/04/1968 tp 1p

PC1/25/3/3 Speech University of Natal 16/04/1969

- Copy of the Address delivered by ASP on the 10th anniversary of the passing of the extension of University Education Act no 45 of 1959, 16/04/1969

PC1/25/3/4 Speech at University of Natal 'Role of Students in Society' 18/03/1976

- 'This is my beloved country' Press cutting 25/03/1976

PC1/25/3/5 Speech at University of Natal 1977

- See PC1/10/4/2/5 'Where are we going? - a discussion of our present situation' University lecture [UNP] 17/8/1977, MSS 16pp, Tp 15pp, press cutting

PC1/25/3/6 Speech at Conference Dinner in Natal 1980

- Extract photocopy 1p

PC1/25/3/7 Quota Bill Speech 1983

- Press cutting (photocopy) *Natal Convocation News* 5/07/1983

PC1/25/3/8 Press cutting (also see PC1/10/5/2/8)

PC1/25/4 Alan Paton as Chancellor

- Press cutting *Natal Witness* 5/08/1983

PC1/25/5 Interviews with Alan Paton (Also see PC1/14/7/2/1-16)

- Photocopy of press cutting 'Dr Alan Paton – writer, political observer' by Carmel Rickard *Natal Witness* 2/05/1988
- 'Paton's Place' 'Interview with Heloise Truswell'
Living July 1984: 20-24 (Also see PC1/14/7/1/15)

PC1/25/6 Articles by Alan Paton

- Article for the *Natal University Chronicle* with correspondence and cutting 1987

PC1/25/7 Press Articles by Alan Paton (Also see PC 1/9/13)

- 'The Free System of Reform' *Sunday Express* 17/02/1946
- 'Fighting for South Africa'
Sunday Tribune 15/02/1976
- See PC1/16/2/6/12 'Why I can't be proud of my beloved country'
Tony Spencer-Smith, *Sunday Tribune* 30/01/1983
- 'Only one man can offer hope – Mandela' *Sunday Tribune* 21/04/1985
- See PC1/9/13/8/10 'The ending of an absurdity' *Daily News* 4/06/1985
- See PC1/9/13/8/11 'What do you do when your house is on fire?' *Sunday Times*
4/08/1985
- 'Can the Afrikaner Change?' *Newsweek* 24/03/1986
- 'At the absolute end' *Sunday Tribune* 8/06/1986
- 'We shared some thoughts ... and feelings of guilt' *Sunday Tribune* 6/07/1986
- See PC1/16/2/7/19 'Paton by Paton'
Linda Vergnani, *Sunday Tribune* 21/12/1986
- 'Hope and trust points way to freedom' *Sunday Tribune/Times?* 2/08/1987
- See PC1/9/13/9/11 'Fear' *Sunday Times* 17/05/1987
- 'The story of the Fifties: ...' *Sunday Tribune* 10/01/1988

PC1/25/8/1 Press Articles on Alan Paton

(Also see PC1/16)

- ‘Cultural Festival’ *NUX* 23/06/1972
- ‘Paton turns 80’ *Natal Witness* 11/1/1983
- ‘The churches should stick to the Gospel...’ *Sunday Tribune* 17/07/1983
- See PC1/10/5/2/9 Address given at Woodmead School on the occasion of Founder’s Day 1983
 - press cutting ‘S A changing for better, says Paton’ *Natal Mercury* 18/07/1983
- ‘Paton denies support for PW’s proposals’ *Natal Witness* 25/07/1983
- ‘Alan Paton stands by statement supporting P.W. Botha’ *Daily News* 27/07/1983
- ‘Paton calls for federal constitution in SA’ *Natal Mercury* 19/05/1986
- ‘Basckin and Paton plays will be staged by TIES company’ *Natal Mercury* 29/06/1986
- ‘Seeing that Alan Paton ...’ *Sunday Times* 11/01/1987
- ‘Paton at 84’ *Sunday Times* 11/01/1987
- ‘Don’t emigrate, stay and serve, Paton tells youth’ *Sunday Tribune* 30/08/1987
- ‘Revolution is not likely, says Paton’ *Natal Mercury* 31/08/1987
- ‘Dr Alan Paton’ *Clarion Call* Vol 3 1988
- ‘Alan Paton’s hopes at 85’ *Natal Mercury* 9/01/1988
- ‘Paton: I did my best’ *Natal Witness* 11/01/1988
- ‘Special Bible for Paton’ *Natal Mercury* 16/02/1988
- ‘Alan Paton’ *Natal Mercury* 13/04/1988
- ‘Was Alan Paton a liberal?’ Richard Steyn *Natal Witness* 15/04/1988
- ‘Wisdom, humour and the honesty of Alan Paton’ Michael Green *Daily News* 19/05/1988
- ‘Journal gives Paton pride of place’ *Natal Witness* 18/02/1989
- ‘The heart of darkness’ Ken Owen *Natal Witness* 24/04/1990
- ‘A force for convergence’ Gerald Shaw *Natal Witness* 11/11/1991
- ‘A welcome breath of fresh air ...’ Michael Hartnack *Natal Mercury* 13/02/1992
- ‘There’s simply no turning back’ David Braun *Natal Mercury* 28/02/1992
- ‘If Paton were here’ John Conyngham *Natal Witness* 13/11/1992
- ‘Dare to win’ Tony Ardington *Sunday Tribune* 13/06/1993
- ‘There but for fortune’ Clive Lawrence *Natal Witness* 14/06/1993

PC1/25/8/2 Undated press cuttings:

- ‘Natal/Kwazulu – white views’ David Robbins, *Natal Witness*
- ‘Has anything changed’ Letter to the Editor by A Morris
- ‘Indaba the most hopeful thing yet’, says Alan Paton’
- ‘Alan Paton’ *Natal Mercury*

PC1/25/8/3 Press articles on books/writings by/on Alan Paton

- Press cuttings including a poem written to Alan Paton by Douglas Livingstone

PC1/25/8/4 Other articles

- ‘Suffering but not in silence’ by David Cauter *TLS* 23 – 29/09/1988
- ‘The Albie Sachs Debate’ S.V. Menaher-Evans *Research in African Literature* 1992

- ‘My view of the future’ John Aitchison *NU Airmail* vol 3 (2) May 1992

PC1/25/9 Liberal Party of South Africa

(Also see PC1/21)

- Note from *Standpunte* with cutting
- ‘Dr Brookes and NUSAS’ letter to the Editor from Alan Paton January 1976
- ‘An idea revives’ *Business Day* 3/06/1987
- ‘Reflections about Liberalism’ by Gerald Shaw *Natal Witness* 18/04/1988
- ‘Tribute to the liberals who stayed the course’ Ken Owen *Sunday Times* 22/03/1992

PC1/25/10 Unveiling of the bust by Naomi Jacobson PC1/10/5/1/21

- Notes Mss 1p
- Draft of invitation Mss 1p
- Procedure of the Unveiling of the Bust October 1982 tp with annotations 1p
- Notice of meeting with Pietermaritzburg SRC 14/09/1982 tp 1p with compliment slip to Mrs Knowler attached, 15/09/1982 tp 1p
- Letter to Alan Paton from Prof N.D Clarence 16/09/1982 tpc signed 1p with document ‘Function to receive bronze bust of Alan Paton’ tp 1p
- Letter to Alan Paton from Prof CLarence 16/09/1982 tpc 1p with document ‘Function to receive bronze bust of Alan Paton’ tpc with annotations 1p
- List of Acceptances and Apologies, Mss 2pp
- ‘Unveiling of the bust of Dr Alan Paton. Thursday 7 October 1982’ Tp 1p and tpc 1p
- Document: ‘Natal University Development Foundation’ tp with annotation 2pp
- Invitation cards to the unveiling of the bust
- Letter of acceptance from Mrs D Arbuthnot Mss 1p
- Response to invitation from Mr and Mrs J A Mackness 1/10/1982 tp 1p
- Letter to Mrs Knowles from Lucy Nuttall 16/10/1982 Mss 10
- Copies of the speech made by Alan Paton tp 3pp
- Article ‘Alan Paton looks back’ *Natal Convocation News* no 5 July 1983

PC1/25/11 Plaques, Memorials and Awards

PC1/25/11/1 Plaques and Memorials

Press cuttings on plaques and memorials including Russel School 1989; ‘Man of the Year’ award from Beachwood High School 1989; TV series by Anant Sing 1990; Paton Memorial in Pietermaritzburg 1990; plaques at 19 Pine Street and Gandhi statue 1993

PC1/25/11/2 Sunday Times Award

Press cuttings on the Sunday Times Award

PC1/25/12 Anne Paton and Paton Papers

PC1/25/12/1 Anne Paton – Press cuttings

- ‘Paton’s widow laments: I’ve been forgotten’ *Sunday Times* 1/1/1988 (?)
- ‘Paton’s house sold by widow’ Shaun Harris, unidentified

- **'Living with the memories of Alan Paton'** Glynis Horning *Natal Mercury* 13/03/1989
- **'Making a life for herself after Alan Paton's death'** *Natal Witness* 20/07/1989
- **'The darker side of Alan Paton'** Roy Rudden *Sunday Times* 16/02/1992
- **'Anne Paton Book launch'** *NU Info* vol 2 (4) 14/06/1992
- Photograph of Anne Paton at the book launch *Natal Witness* 24/03/1992

PC1/25/12/2 Alan Paton Papers

Press cuttings and a page from Sotheby's catalogue on the selling of *CBC*

PC1/25/13 Opening of the APC

- **'Alan Paton Memorial'** *NU Digest* vol 10 no 1 January 1989
- Letter to Joicelyn Leslie-Smith from Yvonne Addeson, 5/05/1989 tpc 1p
- Invitation to the opening of the APC tpc 1p
- Information sheet on the APC on UN letterhead, Public Relations Office 25/05/1989
- Wording of the Plaques for the APC and for the Study tp 1p
- Speeches by Prof P de V Booyesen and Prof Colin Webb on the opening of the APC
- Letter head of the APC
- Press cuttings on the opening of the APC